# Coverings of Seifert manifolds branched along fibers 

Jair Remigio Juárez

November 14, 2008

## Contents

1 Introduction ..... 5
2 Preliminaries ..... 7
2.1 3-manifolds and Heegaard genus ..... 7
2.2 Branched coverings ..... 8
2.3 Some preliminary Theorems ..... 9
3 Coverings of Seifert manifolds ..... 11
3.1 Coverings and bundles ..... 11
3.2 Seifert manifolds ..... 15
3.3 Coverings of Seifert manifolds branched along fibers ..... 20
3.3.1 The case $\omega(h)=(1)$, the identity permutation ..... 22
3.3.2 The case $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, the stardad $n$-cycle ..... 42
4 Heegaard genera of coverings of Seifert manifolds branched along fibers ..... 67
4.1 Heegaard genera of Seifert manifolds ..... 67
4.2 Heegaard genera of coverings ..... 68
4.2.1 Heegaard genera when $\omega(h)=(1)$ ..... 70
4.2.2 Heegaard genus when $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$ ..... 84

## Chapter 1

## Introduction

A Seifert manifold $M$ is a 3-manifold which is a disjoint union of circles (fibers). Seifert manifolds $M$ were defined and classified (up to fiber preserving homeomorphisms) by $H$. Seifert [Se] according to a Seifert symbol associated to $M$. Because of the fact that Seifert manifolds are classified, they play a useful role in the Theory of 3 -manifolds. Since the invention of Seifert manifolds in the 30's, an interesting problem is to understand the branched coverings $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ when $M$ is a closed Seifert manifold.

Let $M$ be a closed Seifert manifold and suppose $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is a covering of $M$ branched along fibers, that is, the branching of $\varphi$ is a finite union of fibers of $M$. It is known that $\tilde{M}$ is also a Seifert manifold $[\mathbf{G} \mathbf{- H}]$. In $[\mathbf{S e}], \mathrm{H}$. Seifert also found the Seifert symbol for the orientation double covering of $M$. More recently, V. Núñez and E. Ramírez-Losada [N-RL] compute the Seifert symbol for $\tilde{M}$ when $M$ is orientable and $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ satisfies some properties. But in general, if $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is a covering of a Seifert manifold $M$ branched along fibers, the Seifert Symbol for $\tilde{M}$ is unknown. Therefore a basic problem is to determine the Seifert symbol of $\tilde{M}$ in terms of $\varphi$ and the Seifert symbol of $M$. In this work we solve the above problem (Theorem (3.3.8) and Theorem (3.3.15)).

On the other hand, Heegaard genera for almost all Seifert manifolds are known. M. Boileau and H. Zieschang [B-Z] computed the Heegaard genera for almost all orientable Seifert manifolds and V. Núñez [Nu] computed the Heegaard genera for almost all nonorientable Seifert manifolds. In both cases, orientable or non-orientable, the Heegaard genus of $M$ is expressed in terms of the Seifert symbol of $M$.

Let $M$ be a Seifert manifold with infinite fundamental group. Suppose $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is a covering of $M$ branched along fibers. If we know the Heegaard genus of $M, h(M)$, and we compute the Seifert symbol of $\tilde{M}$, we can compare the Heegaard genus of $\tilde{M}, h(\tilde{M})$, with $h(M)$. What one can "reasonable" expect is that $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$. But we find a family of manifolds $M$, with infinite fundamental group, having a covering $\tilde{M}$ such that $h(\tilde{M})<h(M)$. This implies (translating into fundamental group) that there is an infinite
family of infinite groups $G$ that have a subgroup $H<G$ of finite index with an unexpected and surprising property: $\operatorname{rank}(H)<\operatorname{rank}(G)$.

In Chapter 1, we deal with basic topics to be used along this work. The basic topics to consider are: Topology of manifolds, Heegaard splittings and Branched coverings. In the last section of Chapter 1, we write a list of Theorems that we will be needed later.

Let $M$ be a Seifert manifold and $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ a branched covering space of $M$. Suppose $\tilde{M}$ is connected. In chapter 2 , we prove that there are coverings $\psi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M^{\prime}$ and $\zeta: M^{\prime} \rightarrow M$ branched along fibers such that the following diagram commutes

and if $\omega_{\psi}$ and $\omega_{\zeta}$ are the representations associated to $\psi$ and $\zeta$, respectively, we have that $\omega_{\psi}\left(h^{\prime}\right)=\varepsilon_{n}$ and $\omega_{\zeta}(h)=(1)$, where (1) is the identity permutation in $S_{n}$ and $\varepsilon_{n}$ is the stardad $n$-cycle $(1,2, \ldots, n)$, and $h$ and $h^{\prime}$ are regular fibers of $M$ and $M^{\prime}$, respectively. Thus we reduce the study of coverings of M to coverings $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$, such that $\omega_{\varphi}$, the representation associated to $\varphi$, sends a regular fiber $h$ of $M$ into the identity permutation or into the $n$-cycle $(1, \ldots, n)$. In both cases, $\omega(h)=(1)$ or $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, we calcule the Seifert symbol of $\tilde{M}$.

In chapter 3 , given a $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ covering of $M$ branched along fibers such that $\omega_{\varphi}$, the representation associated to $\varphi$, sends a regular fiber $h$ of $M$ into the identity permutation or into the $n$-cycle $(1, \ldots, n)$, we apply the theory in Chapter 2 to compare the Heegaard genus of $\tilde{M}, h(\tilde{M})$, with the Heegaard genus of $M, h(M)$. The genus $h(\tilde{M})$ is computed in terms of $\omega_{\varphi}$ and the Seifert symbol of $M$. We show that there are Seifert manifolds of $M$ and coverings $\tilde{M}$ such that $h(\tilde{M})<h(M)$.

## Chapter 2

## Preliminaries

This chapter is a brief review about facts in low-dimensional topology.

### 2.1 3-manifolds and Heegaard genus

Definition 2.1.1 Let $M$ be a Hausdorff topological space. We say $M$ is an $\boldsymbol{n}$-manifold if and only if each element $x$ of $M$ has a neighborhood homeomorphic to $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ or $\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}=$ $\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n}: x_{i} \geq 0, \forall i=1, \ldots, n\right\}$.

If $M$ is an $n$-manifold and there is a point in $M$ having no neighborhood homeomorphic to $\mathbb{R}^{n}$, we say that $M$ is an $n$-manifold with boundary and we call this point a boundary point. The set of boundary points is called the boundary of $\boldsymbol{M}$ and we denote it by $\partial M$. The space $M-\partial M$ is called the interior of $M$ and it is denoted by $M^{o}$. An $n$-manifold $M$ is a closed manifold if it is compact and $\partial M=\emptyset$.

Definition 2.1.2 A 3-manifold $M$ is irreducible if every 2-sphere $S^{2}$ in $M$ bounds a 3-ball.

Definition 2.1.3 $A$ disk $D^{2}$ in a 3-manifold with boundary $M$ is said to be properly embedded if $D^{2} \cap \partial M=\partial D^{2}$.

Definition 2.1.4 Let $V$ be an orientable irreducible compact and connected 3-manifold with non-empty boundary. If there exist $k$ properly embedded pairwise disjoint 2-disks $D_{j}$ such that $\cup D_{j}$ splits $V$ into a 3-ball, we say that $V$ is a handlebody of genus $k$.

Note that the boundary of $V$ is a closed, connected and orientable surface of genus $k$.
Heegaard's theorem 2.1.1 Let $M$ be a connected closed and orientable 3-manifold. Then $M$ is union of two handlebodies of genus $g$, for some $g \geq 0$.


Handlebody

Proof.
It is well-known that $M$ is triangulable [Mo]. Let $K$ be a triangulation for $M$. Define $V_{1}$ to be a regular neighborhood of the 1-skeleton of $K$ and $V_{2}$ to be $\overline{M-V_{1}}$

Definition 2.1.5 Let $M$ be a connected, closed 3-manifold and let $F \subset M$ be a closed, connected and orientable surface. If $F$ splits $M$ into two handlebodies, then $(M, F)$ is a Heegaard splitting of $M$.

Definition 2.1.6 The genus of a Heegaard splitting is the genus of the surface $F$, and the Heegaard genus of $M, h(M)$, is the smallest integer $h$ such that $M$ has a Heegaard splitting of genus $h$.

Example 2.1.1 $h\left(S^{3}\right)=0$

### 2.2 Branched coverings

Definition 2.2.1 Let $X$ and $\tilde{X}$ be two path-connected topological spaces. A surjective $\operatorname{map} f: \tilde{X} \rightarrow X$ is a covering space map if and only if for every $x \in X$ there exists a neighborhood $V_{x}$ of $x$ satisfying the following properties:
(a) $f^{-1}\left(V_{x}\right)=\cup_{\alpha \in J} \tilde{V}_{\alpha}$, with $\tilde{V}_{\alpha} \cap \tilde{V}_{\beta}=\emptyset$ if $\alpha \neq \beta$ and
(b) $f \mid: \tilde{V}_{\alpha} \rightarrow V_{x}$ is a homeomorphism, for all $\alpha \in J$.

If $|J|=n$ is a natural number, then $f$ is a finite covering space and we say that $f$ is a covering of $n$-sheets or that $f$ is an $n$-fold covering.

Let $\Omega$ be a set of $n$ elements; we write $S_{n}=S(\Omega)$ for the symmetric group on the $n$ elements of $\Omega$. When no confussion arises about the set $\Omega$, we only write $S_{n}$.

Let $\tilde{N}$ and $N$ be $n$-manifolds. Suppose $f: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N$ is a map. We say that $f$ is a proper map if $f^{-1}(\partial N)=\partial \tilde{N}$. The map $f$ is finite-to-one if $f^{-1}(x)$ is finite, for all $x \in N$

Definition 2.2.2 A proper map $f: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N$ between two m-manifolds is called a branched covering if it is finite-to-one and open.

Usually one can check if an open map $f$ between manifolds is a branched covering by finding a subcomplex $B$ of $N$ of codimension two such that $f \mid: \tilde{N}-f^{-1}(B) \rightarrow$ $N-B$ is a finite covering space[Fo].

The subcomplex $B$ is called the branch set of $f$ and $f^{-1}(B)$ is called the singular set of $f$. In our examples the set $B$ is always a submanifold.

If $f \mid\left(\tilde{N}-f^{-1}(B)\right)$ is an $n$-fold covering, we say that $f$ is a branched covering of $n$-sheets or that $f$ is an $n$-fold branched covering.

Note that a finite covering space map (unbranched) between manifolds is a branched covering with $B=\emptyset$.

Remark 2.2.1 The following facts about coverings and branched coverings are known:
(a) An n-fold covering space $\eta: \tilde{X} \rightarrow X$ determines and is determined by a homomorphism $\omega_{f}: \pi_{1}(X) \rightarrow S_{n}$, where $S_{n}$ is the symmetric group on $n$ symbols. This homomorphism $\omega$ is called a representation of $\pi_{1}(X)$. Also $\tilde{X}$ is connected if and only if $\omega$ is transitive.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{X} \rightarrow X$ be a branched covering and let $B$ be the branch set of $\varphi$.
(b) The covering $\varphi \mid: \tilde{X}-\varphi^{-1}(B) \rightarrow X-B$ determines the branched covering $\varphi$ through $a$ Fox compactification [FO]. item[(c)] By (a) and (b), a branched covering determines and is determined by a representation $\omega_{f}: \pi_{1}(N-$ Branch set of $f) \rightarrow S_{n}$
(d) If $X$ is orientable, $\tilde{X}$ is also orientable $[\boldsymbol{B}-\boldsymbol{E}]$, for if $w_{1}(X)$ is the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $X$ then $\varphi^{*} w_{1}(X)=w_{1}(\tilde{X})$.

### 2.3 Some preliminary Theorems

If $M$ is 3 -manifold, let $w_{1}(M): H_{1}(M) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ be a homomorphism such that if $\alpha \subset M$ is an orientation preserving curve then $w_{1}(\alpha)=1$, and if $\alpha$ is orientation reversing then $w_{1}(\alpha)=-1$.

The homomorphism $w_{1}(M)$ is the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $M$. If $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is a branched covering of $M$, it is proved in $[\mathbf{B}-\mathbf{E}]$ that $w_{1}(\tilde{M})=\varphi^{*}\left(w_{1}(M)\right)$ where $\varphi^{*}: H^{1}\left(M, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right) \rightarrow H^{1}\left(\tilde{M}, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$ is the homomorphism induced by $\varphi$ in the cohomology groups.

We write $P D: H^{1}\left(M, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right) \rightarrow H_{2}\left(M, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$ for the Poincaré duality isomorphism associated to the 3 -manifold $M$.

Definition 2.3.1 Let $M$ be a non-orientable 3-manifold and $F \subset M$ be an orientable surface. We call $F$ a Stiefel-Whitney surface for $M$ if and only if $F$ is connected and $[F]=P D w_{1}(M) \in H_{2}\left(M ; \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$.

Assume $M$ is a manifold. Let $\beta: H^{i}\left(M, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right) \rightarrow H^{i+1}(M, \mathbb{Z})$ denote the Bockstein homomorphism associated to the short exact sequence of coefficients

$$
0 \rightarrow \mathbb{Z} \rightarrow \mathbb{Z} \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2} \rightarrow 0
$$

Lemma 2.3.1 [B-E] Let $M$ be a non-orientable 3-manifold. Then $\beta w_{1}(M)=0$ if and only if there exists $S \subset M$ a two-sided Stiefel-Whitney surface for $M$.

Let $M=\left(X x, g, \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1} \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ be a Seifert manifold, where $X x$ ia symbol in $\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N$ (See Chapter 3). Write $e_{0}(M)=\sum \beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}$ and, $\lambda(M)=\operatorname{lcm}\left\{\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{r}\right\} \cdot e_{0}(M)$, where $\operatorname{lcm}\left\{\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{r}\right\}$ denotes the least common multiple of $\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{r}$. Notice that $\lambda(M)$ is an integer number.

Theorem 2.3.1 [ $\boldsymbol{N u}$ ] If $M$ is a non-orientable Seifert manifold with orbit projection $p: M \rightarrow F$, then $\beta w_{1}(M) \neq 0$ if and only if either $M \in N n I I$ or $M \in N n I, g(F)$ is odd and $\lambda(M)$ is even.

Theorem 2.3.2 $[\boldsymbol{N u}]$ Let $M$ be a non-orientable Seifert manifold. Then there exists a fibered torus $T \subset M$, where fibered means that $T$ is a union of fibers of $M$, such that $T$ is a Stiefel-Whitney surface for $M$. In the following cases $T$ is two-sided in $M$ :
(i) $M \in(N o, g)$.
(ii) $M \in(N n I, 2 g)$.
(iii) $M \in(N n I I I, g)$.

And in the following cases $T$ is one-sided in $M$ :
(iv) $M \in(N n I, 2 g+1)$.
(v) $M \in(N n I I, g)$.

Theorem 2.3.3 $[\boldsymbol{N} \boldsymbol{u}]$ Let $M$ be a non-orientable Seifert manifold and $T$ be a fibered torus in $M$.

- Suppose $M \in(N n I, 2 g+1)$ or $M \in(N n I I, g)$. If $T \subset M$ is a two-sided fibered torus, then $M-T$ is non-orientable;
- Assume $M \in(N o, g)$ or $M \in(N n I, 2 g)$ or $M \in(N n I I I, g)$. If $T \subset M$ is an one-sided fibered torus, then $M-T$ is non-orientable.


## Chapter 3

## Coverings of Seifert manifolds

### 3.1 Coverings and bundles

Recall that if $\Omega$ is a set of $n$ elements, then $S_{n}=S(\Omega)$ denotes the symmetric group on the $n$ elements of $\Omega$.

The identity permutation of $S_{n}$ is the permutation that fix all the elements of $\Omega$. We denote the identity permutation of $S_{n}$ by (1).

Let $\sigma \in S_{n}$, the order of $\sigma$, denoted by $\operatorname{order}(\sigma)$, is the smallest natural number $n$ such that $\sigma^{n}=(1)$.

A cycle $\rho=\left(a_{1}, \ldots, a_{s}\right)$ in $S_{n}=S(\Omega)$ is the permutation that fixes the elements in $\Omega$ different from $a_{i}$, for all $i=1, \ldots, s$, it sends the element $a_{i} \in \Omega$ into $a_{i+1}$, for each $i=1, \ldots, s-1$, and sends the element $a_{s}$ into $a_{1}$. One can verify easily that if $\rho=\left(a_{1}, \ldots, a_{s}\right)$ then $\operatorname{order}(\rho)=s$. Throughout this work the standard $n$-cycle is the permutation $(1,2, \ldots, n) \in S_{n}$ and it will be denoted by $\varepsilon_{n}$.

Recall that if $\sigma$ is a permutation in $S_{n}$ then $\sigma$ can be represented as a product of disjoint cycles. Throughout this work all permutations in $S_{n}$ will be represented as a product of disjoint cycles, unless explicitly stated.

Definition 3.1.1 Suppose $m, n \in \mathbb{N}-\{1\}$ and $H \leq S_{m n}=S(\Omega)$; then we say that $H$ is $m, n$-imprimitive if there are $\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{n} \subset \Omega$ such that:
(a) $\Omega=\sqcup_{i=1}^{n} \Delta_{i}$, where denotes the disjoint union.
(b) $\# \Delta_{i}=m$, for all $i=1, \ldots, n$.
(c) The elements of $H$ leave the sets $\Delta_{i}$ invariant, that is $\sigma\left(\Delta_{i}\right)=\Delta_{j}$, for each $i$ and $\sigma$
and for some $j \in\{1, \ldots, n\}$.

The sets $\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{n}$ are called sets of $m, n$-imprimitivity for $H$. Note that if $H$ is $m, n$-imprimitve then $H \geq S_{m n}$.

Given $x \in \Omega$, the stabilizer of $x$ is the subgroup $S t(x)=\{\sigma \in S(\Omega) \mid \sigma(x)=x\} \geq S(\omega)$.
Let $H$ be $m, n$-imprimitive. The quotient $\Delta_{1} \sqcup \ldots \sqcup \Delta_{n} \rightarrow\left\{\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{n}\right\}$ which sends all symbols of $\Delta_{i}$ into the symbol $\Delta_{i}$ for each $i$, induces a "quotient homomorphism" $q$ : $H \rightarrow S_{n}=S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{n}\right\}\right)$. If $H_{1}=q^{-1}\left(S t\left(\Delta_{1}\right)\right)$, then the "restriction homomorphism" $\gamma: H_{1} \rightarrow S_{m}=S\left(\Delta_{1}\right)$ such that $\gamma(\sigma)=\sigma \mid \Delta_{1}$, is a group homomorphism.

Lemma 3.1.1 Let $\varphi: X \rightarrow Y$ be an $m n$-fold covering space and let $\omega: \pi_{1}(Y) \rightarrow S_{m n}$ be the associated representation; write $H=\operatorname{Im}(\omega)$. Then $H$ is $m, n$-imprimitive if and only if $\varphi$ factors through an $m$-fold covering $\psi: X \rightarrow Z$ and an n- fold covering $\zeta: Z \rightarrow Y$.

## Proof.

If $H$ is $m, n$-imprimitive, then there exists sets of $m, n$-imprimitivity, $\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{n}$, for $H$. Consider the representation

$$
\omega_{\zeta}: \pi_{1}(Y) \xrightarrow{\omega} H \xrightarrow{q} S_{n}=S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{n}\right\}\right),
$$

where $q$ is the quotient homomorphism determined by $\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{n}$. Let $\zeta: Z \rightarrow Y$ be the $n$-fold covering associated to $\omega_{\zeta}$ : then $Z$ is a topological space such that $\pi_{1}(Z) \cong$ $(q \circ \omega)^{-1}\left(S t\left(\Delta_{1}\right)\right)$. Notice that $\omega^{-1}(S t(1)) \subset(q \circ \omega)^{-1}\left(S t\left(\Delta_{1}\right)\right)$ by definition of $q$. Therefore there is an $m$-fold covering $\psi: X \rightarrow Z$ such that $\zeta \circ \psi=\varphi$.

Note that the representation associated to $\psi$ is

$$
\omega_{\psi}: \pi_{1}(Z) \cong(q \circ \omega)^{-1}\left(S t\left(\Delta_{1}\right)\right) \xrightarrow{\omega} q^{-1}\left(S t\left(\Delta_{1}\right)\right) \xrightarrow{\gamma} S_{\alpha}=S\left(\Delta_{1}\right),
$$

where $\omega$ is the restricition homomorphism determined by $\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{n}$.
Now suppose there are $\psi: X \rightarrow Z$ and $\zeta: Z \rightarrow Y$ covering spaces of $m$-sheets and $n$-sheets, respectively, such that $\varphi=\psi \circ \zeta$. Let $y_{0} \in Y$. Then $\zeta^{-1}\left(y_{0}\right)=\left\{z_{1}, \ldots, z_{n}\right\}$ and

$$
\varphi^{-1}\left(y_{0}\right)=\left\{x_{1,1}, \ldots, x_{1, m}, x_{2,1} \ldots, x_{2, m}, \ldots, x_{n, 1}, \ldots, x_{n, \alpha}\right\} .
$$

By renumbering the points, if necessary, we can suppose that $\psi\left(x_{i, j}\right)=z_{i}$, for $1 \leq i \leq n$ and for $1 \leq j \leq m$. Define $\Delta_{i}=\left\{x_{i, 1}, \ldots, x_{i, m}\right\}$, for each $i \in\{1, \ldots, n\}$. Using the Path Lifting Theorem for covering spaces, it is clear that the $\Delta_{i}$ 's are sets of $m, n$-imprimitivity.

Suppose $N$ is an $n$-manifold and $\varphi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N$ is an $m$-fold covering of $F$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}(N) \rightarrow S_{m}$ be the representation determined by $\varphi$ and $\theta: H_{1}(N) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ be an
epimorphism, (i.e. $\theta$ is a transitive representation).
If $\varphi_{\theta}: N_{\theta} \rightarrow N$ is the 2-fold covering associated to $\theta$. Define $\tilde{\theta}=\varphi^{*}(\theta)$, where $\varphi^{*}: H^{1}\left(N, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right) \rightarrow H^{1}\left(\tilde{N}, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$ is the cohomology induced homomorphism. Notice that $\tilde{\theta}$ can be regarded as an element of $H^{1}\left(\tilde{N} ; \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$, that is $\tilde{\theta}: H_{1}(N) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is a homomorphism.

Note that if $\theta$ is non-trivial, then $\theta$ is an epimorphism (i.e. $\theta$ is a transitive representation). Consequently $\pi_{1}\left(N_{\theta}\right) \cong \operatorname{Ker}(\theta)$, for $\varphi_{\theta}$ is regular and thus $\operatorname{Ker}(\theta)=\theta^{-1}(\operatorname{St}(1))$.

Remark 3.1.1 If $\theta$ is trivial, then $\tilde{\theta}$ is trivial.

Proof.
In this case $N_{\theta}=N \sqcup N$, where $\sqcup$ denotes the disjoint union. Suppose $\tilde{\alpha} \in H_{1}(\tilde{N})$, then $\tilde{\theta}(\tilde{\alpha})=\theta\left(\varphi_{*}(\tilde{\alpha})\right)=(1)$.

Remark 3.1.2 If $\theta$ is non-trivial, then $\tilde{\theta}$ is trivial if and only if there exists a $\frac{m}{2}$-fold covering $\psi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N_{\theta}$ such that $\psi \circ \varphi_{\theta}=\varphi$.

Proof.
Let us suppose that $\tilde{\theta}$ is trivial; then $\tilde{\theta}(\tilde{\alpha})=\theta\left(\varphi_{*}(\tilde{\alpha})\right)=(1)$, for all $\tilde{\alpha} \in H_{1}(\tilde{N})$. Therefore $\varphi_{*}\left(H_{1}(\tilde{N})\right) \subset \operatorname{Ker}(\theta)$ and there is a $\frac{m}{2}$-fold covering $\psi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N_{\theta}$ satisfying that $\psi \circ \varphi_{\theta}=\varphi$.

On the other hand, if there exists a covering $\psi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N_{\theta}$ such that $\psi \circ \varphi_{\theta}=\varphi$, then $\varphi_{*}\left(H_{1}(\tilde{N})\right) \subset \operatorname{Ker}(\theta)$ and thus $\tilde{\theta}$ is trivial.

Theorem 3.1.1 Assume $N$ is an $n$-manifold and $\varphi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N$ is an $m$-fold covering of $F$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}(N) \rightarrow S_{m}$ be the representation determined by $\varphi$ and $\theta: H_{1}(N) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ be a homomorphism. Let $\tilde{\theta}=\varphi^{*}(\theta)$. Suppose that $\theta$ is non-trivial.

Then $\tilde{\theta}$ is trivial if and only if $\operatorname{Im}(\omega)$ is $\frac{m}{2}, 2$-imprimitive and there are sets of $\frac{m}{2}, 2$-imprimitivity for $\operatorname{Im}(\omega), \Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$, such that the quotient homomorphism $q: \operatorname{Im}(\omega) \rightarrow S_{2}$ satisfies that $q \circ \omega=\theta$.

Proof.
If $\tilde{\theta}$ is trivial, by Remark 3.1.2 there exists an $\frac{m}{2}$-fold covering $\psi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N_{\theta}$ such that $\psi \circ \varphi_{\theta}=\varphi$. Then, by Lemma 3.1.1, there exist $\Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$ sets of $\frac{m}{2}, 2$-imprimitivity for $\operatorname{Im}(\omega)$ such that the representation induced by $\varphi_{\theta}$ is $q \circ \omega: \pi_{1}(N) \rightarrow \stackrel{S}{S}_{2}$. Therefore $q \circ \omega=\theta$.

On the other hand, if there are sets of $\frac{m}{2}, 2$-imprimitivity for $\operatorname{Im}(\omega), \Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$, such that $q \circ \omega=\theta$, then by Lemma 3.1.1 there is a covering $\psi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N_{\theta}$ of $\frac{m}{2}$-sheets such that $\varphi=\psi \circ \varphi_{\theta}$. Thus, by Remark 3.1.2, $\tilde{\theta}$ is trivial.

Definition 3.1.2 Let $N$ be a connected $m$-manifold and let $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Assume $\omega$ : $\pi_{1}(N) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a transitive representation and $\theta \in H^{1}\left(N, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$. We say that $\omega$ trivializes the bundle of $\theta$ if and only if $\operatorname{Im}(\omega)$ is $\frac{m}{2}, 2$-imprimitive and there are sets of $\frac{m}{2}, 2$-imprimitivity for $\operatorname{Im}(\omega), \Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$, such that the quotient homomorphism $q$ : $\operatorname{Im}(\omega) \rightarrow S_{2}$ satisfies that $q \circ \omega=\theta$.

When a permutation in an imprimitive subgroup contains an odd order cycle, computations are somewhat eased. For example, let us consider the permutations $a=(1,2,3)(4,5,6)$ and $b=(1,4)(2,5)(3,6)$ in $S_{6}$. Let $H=\langle a, b\rangle$ be the subgroup in $S_{6}$ generated by the permutations $a$ and $b$. It can be seen that $H$ is 3,2 -imprimitive. Let us calculate a system of 3,2 -imprimitivity for $H$. There exist sets of 3,2 -imprimitivity, $\Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$ for $H$. Note that $a \cdot \Delta_{1}$ must be equal to $\Delta_{1}$ or $\Delta_{2}$ because $\Delta_{1}$ is a set of 3,2 -imprimitivity. Assume $1 \in \Delta_{1}$.

If $a \cdot \Delta_{1}=\Delta_{1}$, then $2,3 \in \Delta_{1}$ for $a(1)=2$ and $a(2)=3$; thus $\{1,2,3\} \subset \Delta_{1}$ and we get $\Delta_{1}=\{1,2,3\}$ because $\# \Delta_{1}=3$.

Note that $a \cdot \Delta_{1}=\Delta_{2}$ cannot happen. If $a \cdot \Delta_{1}=\Delta_{2}$, then $2 \in \Delta_{2}$ for $1 \in \Delta_{1}$ and $a(1)=2$. Of course 3 should belong to $\Delta_{2}$ because $a(3)=1$; otherwise, if $3 \in \Delta_{1}$ we have $1 \in \Delta_{2}$. But $3 \in \Delta_{2}$ implies that $a \cdot \Delta_{2}=\Delta_{2}$ for $a(2)=3$ and $2,3 \in \Delta_{2}$. Thus $1 \in \Delta_{2}$ since $a(3)=1$ and this contradicts our assumption that $1 \in \Delta_{1}$.

Therefore $\Delta_{1}=\{1,2,3\}$ and $\Delta_{2}=\{4,5,6\}$ are the only sets of 3,2 -imprimitivity for $H$. One can see easily that if $q: H \rightarrow S_{2}$ is the quotient homomorphism associated to $\Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$, then $q(a)$ is the identity in $S_{2}=S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right\}\right)$ and $q(b)=\left(\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right) \in S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right\}\right)$.

In general, we obtain the following corollary.
Corollary 3.1.1 Assume $N$ is an $n$-manifold and $\varphi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N$ is an $m$-fold covering of $F$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}(N) \rightarrow S_{\tilde{m}}$ be the representation determined by $\varphi$ and $\theta: H_{1}(N) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ be a homomorphism. Let $\tilde{\theta}=\varphi^{*}(\theta)$. Suppose that $v_{j}$ is a generator for $\pi_{1}(N)$ such that in the disjoint cycle decomposition of $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ there is a cycle $\left(a_{j, 1}, \ldots, a_{j, k}\right)$ of odd order and $\theta\left(v_{j}\right)=(1,2)$.

Then $\tilde{\theta}$ is non-trivial.
Proof.
Assume that $\tilde{\theta}$ is trivial. Then there are sets $\Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$ of $\frac{m}{2}, 2$-imprimitive for $\operatorname{Im}(\omega)$.

Since $\left(a_{j, 1} \cdots a_{j, k}\right)$ has odd order and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ must leave the sets $\Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$ invariant, it follows that $\left\{a_{j, 1}, \ldots, a_{j, k}\right\} \subset \Delta_{1}$ or $\left\{a_{j, 1}, \ldots, a_{j, k}\right\} \subset \Delta_{2}$. Without loss of generality, we suppose that $\left\{a_{j, 1}, \ldots, a_{j, k}\right\} \subset \Delta_{1}$, thus $\left(q \circ \omega\left(v_{j}\right)\right)\left(\Delta_{1}\right)=\Delta_{1}$ and $q \circ \omega \neq \theta$. Therefore $\tilde{\theta}$ is non-trivial.

Let $N$ be a manifold and let $\theta$ be equal to $w_{1}(N)$, the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $N$, and recall that if $\varphi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N$ is a covering space then $w_{1}(\tilde{N})=\varphi^{*}\left(w_{1}(N)\right)$. Then we can apply the previous theorem to get the following corollary.

Corollary 3.1.2 Suppose that $N$ is a non-orientable manifold and consider a transitive representation $\omega: \pi_{1}(N) \rightarrow S_{m}$. Let $\varphi: \tilde{N} \rightarrow N$ be the covering space associated to $\omega$ and $w_{1}(N)$ be the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $N$.

Then $\tilde{N}$ is orientable if and only if $\operatorname{Im}(\omega)$ trivializes the bundle of $w_{1}(N)$.
Remark 3.1.3 Let $F$ be a non-orientable surface of genus $k$ and let $\left\{v_{j}\right\}_{j=1}^{k}$ be a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ such that $v_{j}$ is an orientation reversing loop, for all $j \in\{1, \ldots, k\}$. Suppose that $n \geq 2, \varphi: \tilde{F} \rightarrow F$ is a covering space and let $\omega: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be the representation associated to $\varphi$. By Corollary (3.1.1) and Corollary (3.1.2)

1. If the order of a cycle of $\omega\left(v_{m}\right)$ is odd, for some $m \in\{1, \ldots, k\}$, then $\tilde{F}$ is nonorientable.
2. If $n$ is an odd number, $\tilde{F}$ is non-orientable.
3. Suppose that all the cycles of $w\left(v_{j}\right)$ have even order (therefore $n$ is an even number), for each $j=1, \ldots, k$; then $G$ is orientable if and only if $\operatorname{Im}(\omega)$ trivializes the bundle of $w_{1}(F)$.

### 3.2 Seifert manifolds

Let $\alpha$ and $\beta$ be coprime integers numbers and $\alpha_{i} \geq 1$; Suppose $r: D^{2} \rightarrow D^{2}$ is the rotation defined by $r(x)=x e^{2 \pi i(\alpha / \beta)}$. Then the fibered solid torus $T(\beta / \alpha)$ is the quotient space $\frac{D^{2} \times I}{(x, 0) \sim(r(x), 1)}$, where $I=[0,1]$.

The fibers of $T(\beta / \alpha)$ are the images of the intervals $\{x\} \times I$ (under the identification). Note that almost all fiber in $T(\beta / \alpha)$ is the union of the images of $\beta$ intervals; the only exception is the core of $T(\beta / \alpha)$ because this fiber is the image of just the interval from $\{0\} \times I$.

Suppose $T(\beta / \alpha)$ and $T\left(\beta^{\prime} / \alpha^{\prime}\right)$ are fibered solid tori. A fiber preserving homeomorphism $f$ of $T(\beta / \alpha)$ and $T\left(\beta^{\prime} / \alpha^{\prime}\right)$ is a homeomorphism $f: T(\beta / \alpha) \rightarrow T\left(\beta^{\prime} / \alpha^{\prime}\right)$ that sends each fiber of $T(\beta / \alpha)$ onto one fiber of $T\left(\beta^{\prime} / \alpha^{\prime}\right)$.

Definition 3.2.1 A Seifert manifold $M$ is a connected closed 3-manifold that can be decomposed into disjoint circles called fibers of $M$, such that for every fiber $h$ there exist a neighborhood $V_{h}$, and coprime integer numbers $\alpha \geq 1$ and $\beta$, and a fiber preserving homeomorphism $f: V_{h} \rightarrow T(\beta / \alpha)$ such that $f(h)$ is the core of $T(\beta / \alpha)$.

If $\alpha \geq 2$, the core of $V_{h}$ is called an exceptional fiber of multiplicity $\alpha$ of $M$, otherwise it is a regular fiber of $M$.

Note that by collapsing each fiber into a point we get a well-defined quotient $p: M \rightarrow F$, where $F$ is a closed surface of genus $g ; F$ is orientable or non-orientable. This quotient is called the orbit quotient of $M$ or the orbit projection of $M$, and $F$ is called the orbit surface of $M$. Since each fiber $h$ in $M$ has a neighborhood $V_{h}$ homeomorphic to a fibered solid torus, one can show that $\left\{p\left(V_{h}\right)^{\circ}\right\}$ is a basis for the topology of $F$. The image of a regular fiber is a regular point and the image of an exceptional fiber is an exceptional point.

Given a triangulation $T$ of $F$ it is possible to construct a system of neighborhoods of fibers of $M$, where each neighborhood is homeomorphic to a fibered solid torus and projects onto a triangle of $F$. Also we can pick $T$, in such way, that every triangle contains at most one exceptional point. We will consider only triangulations of $F$ with this property.

Assume $F$ is triangulated by $T$. Let $x_{1}, y_{1} \in F$ and suppose there is a triangle $T_{1}$ which misses exceptional points. Let $c_{1} \subset T_{1}$ be a path joining $x_{1}$ and $y_{1}$. Let us fix an orientation of $p^{-1}\left(x_{1}\right)$. Since $p^{-1}(x)$ and $p^{-1}(y)$ are fibers of the fibered solid torus $p^{-1}\left(T_{1}\right)$, we can induce an orientation on the fiber $p^{-1}\left(y_{1}\right)$ by translating the fiber $p^{-1}(x)$ along the path $c_{1}$ and we say that $p^{-1}(y)$ has the orientation induced by $p^{-1}(x)$ along $c$.

In general, let $x, y \in F$ and suppose there is a path $c$, connecting $x$ with $y$, which misses exceptional points, we may assume, refining $T$, if necessary, that there exist a finite number of $s$ triangles $T_{i}$ without exceptional points, where $i=1, \ldots, s$, such that $c \subset \cup_{i=1}^{s} T_{i}$. Let $V_{i}$ be the solid torus determined by $T_{i}$, for all $i=1, \ldots, s$. Note that we can also suppose that the set $c_{i}=c \cap T_{i}$ does not contain the vertices of $T_{i}$. If $p^{-1}(x)$ has an orientation then we can induce an orientation on the fiber $p^{-1}(y)$ by translating the orientation of $p^{-1}(x)$, triangle by triangle, along the curves $c_{i}$. Then if $x=y$ and the fiber $p^{-1}(x)$ is oriented we can follow the induced orientation of $p^{-1}(x)$ along loops $c$ based at $x$. Thus we have a homomorphism $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ such that $e(c)=+1$, if $c$ preserves the orientation of the fiber when the fiber is translated along $c$; otherwise, if $c$ reverses the orientation of the fiber, $e(c)=-1$. This homomorphism is called the valuation homomorphism. Of course, it is enough to define $e$ in a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ or $H_{1}(F)$.

Since $M$ is compact, the number of exceptional fibers in a Seifert manifold is finite.

Seifert manifolds were classified by H. Seifert [Se] according to a Seifert symbol and six classes, depending on the orientability of $F$, the valuation homomorphism and the multiplic-
ities of exceptional fibers. In order to state the classification in classes of Seifert manifolds we fix the following facts and notation.

Let $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{r}$ be a set of fibers of $M$ which contains all the exceptional fibers and some regular fibers. Recall each fiber has a neighborhood $V_{i}$ fiber preserving homeomorphic to a fibered solid torus. Let $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$ be the fibered solid torus homeomorphic to $V_{i}$, for all $i=1, \ldots, r$. Recall that $\alpha_{i}$ and $\beta_{i}$ are coprime numbers and $\alpha_{i} \geq 1$. We always will ask to $\alpha_{i}$ be greater than or equal to 1 and coprime with $\beta_{i}$.

We write $M_{0}=\overline{M-\cup V_{i}}$. Note that we have a quotient $p \mid: M_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $F_{0}$ is a surface with boundary. The boundary of $F_{0}$ has $r$ components, one for each component of $\partial M_{0}$. Let $q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}$ be the components of $\partial F_{0}$ and $h$ be a regular fiber. It is very important to note that $e\left(q_{i}\right)=+1$ since $q_{i}$ bounds a disk in $F$.

Now the list of classes of Seifert manifolds is the following (we use the notations of the previous paragraphs).
(Oo) $M$ is orientable, the orbit surface $F$ is orientable of genus $g$ and $e$ is the trivial homomorphism.

The Seifert symbol associated to this manifold is

$$
M=\left(O o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)
$$

If $\left\{v_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{2 g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$, presentations for the fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ are the following:

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, v_{j}\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right], q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1\right\rangle \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, v_{j}\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

(On) $M$ is orientable, the orbit surface $F$ of $M$ is non-orientable of genus $g$ and if $\left\{v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}\right\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ such that each $v_{j}$ is orientation reversing then $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$, for $j=1, \ldots, g$.

The Seifert symbol associated to this manifold is

$$
M=\left(O n, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)
$$

Presentations for the fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ are

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ; v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}, q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1\right\rangle \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ; v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

(No) $M$ is non-orientable, the orbit surface $F$ is orientable of genus $g$ and if $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ then $e\left(v_{1}\right)=-1$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=+1$, for $j \geq 2$.

The Seifert symbol associated to this manifold is

$$
M=\left(N o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)
$$

Fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ are isomorphic to the following presentations:

$$
\begin{gathered}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong \quad\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{s}, h ; q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]\right. \\
\left.\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1, v_{1} h v_{1}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1 \text { for } j \geq 2\right\rangle> \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{s}, h ; q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]\right. \\
\left.\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, v_{1} h v_{1}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1 \text { for } j \geq 2\right\rangle
\end{gathered}
$$

(NnI) $M$ is non-orientable, the orbit surface $F$ is non-orientable of genus $g$ and the valuation is trivial.

The Seifert symbol for this class is

$$
M=\left(N n I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)
$$

In this case, If $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ of orientation reversing curves, then presentations for the fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ are

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}, q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

(NnII) $M$ is non-orientable, the orbit surface $F$ is non-orientable of genus $g \geq 2$ and if $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a orientation reversing basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$, then $e\left(v_{1}\right)=+1$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$, for all $j \geq 2$.

The Seifert symbol associated to this Seifert manifolds is

$$
M=\left(N n I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)
$$

and, in this case, presentations for the fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ are

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right. \\
\left.q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1,\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 2\right\rangle \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right. \\
\left.\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 2\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

(NnIII) $M$ is non-orientable, the orbit surface $F$ is non-orientable of genus $g \geq 3$ and if $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a orientation reversing basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$, then $e\left(v_{1}\right)=e\left(v_{2}\right)=+1$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$, for each $j \geq 2$.

The Seifert symbol associated to these manifolds is

$$
M=\left(N n I I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)
$$

The fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ have the following presentations:

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right. \\
\left.\pi_{1}(M) \cong q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1,\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1,\left[v_{2}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 3\right\rangle \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right. \\
\left.\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1,\left[v_{2}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 3\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

The set $\left\{h, q_{i}, v_{j}\right\}$ is called a standard system of generators of $\pi_{1}(M)$ and of $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$

The Seifert Classification Theorem is:
Theorem 3.2.1 [Se] Two Seifert symbols represent homeomorphic Seifert manifolds by a fiber preserving homeomorphism if and only if one of the symbols can be changed into the other by a finite sequence of the following moves:

1. Permute the ratios.
2. Add or delete $0 / 1$.
3. Replace the pair $\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}, \beta_{j} / \alpha_{j}$ by $\left(\beta_{i}+k \alpha_{i}\right) / \alpha_{i},\left(\beta_{j}-k \alpha_{j}\right) / \alpha_{j}$

Definition 3.2.2 The rational number $e_{0}(M)=\sum_{i=1}^{r} \beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}$ is called the Euler number of $M$.

### 3.3 Coverings of Seifert manifolds branched along fibers

Definition 3.3.1 If $M$ is a Seifert manifold and $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is a branched covering space of $M$, we say $\varphi$ is branched along fibers if the branch set of $\varphi$ is a finite union of fibers of $M$.

Let $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{r}$ be a set of fibers of $M$ which contains all the exceptional fibers of $M$ and a finite number of regular fibers of $M$. Recall each fiber has a fibered neighborhood $V_{i}$ fiber preserving homeomorphic to a fibered solid torus $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Recall $M_{0}=\overline{M-U V_{i}}$. Note that $M_{0}$ is equal to $M$ with all the exceptional fibers and some regular fibers drilled out.

Remember also that $q_{i}=p\left(\partial V_{i}\right)$, where $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection.
A covering of $M$ branched along fibers is determined by a representation $\omega: \pi_{1}(M-$ $\left.\cup_{i=1}^{r} h_{i}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ and therefore by a representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$.

To describe a covering of $M$ branched along fibers our procedure is as follows:

- Let $M$ be a Seifert manifold and consider the subspace $M_{0}$.
- Consider a representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$. This determines a finite covering space $\varphi_{0}: \tilde{M}_{0} \rightarrow M_{0}$.
- Let $T_{i}=q_{i} \times h$. Let $f_{i}: \partial V_{i} \rightarrow T_{i}$ be the glueing homeomorphisms. Using $\varphi_{0}$, lift the homeomorphisms $f_{i}: \partial V_{i} \rightarrow T_{i}$ to glueing homeomorphisms $\tilde{f}_{i}: \tilde{V}_{i} \rightarrow \tilde{T}_{i}$, where $\tilde{T}_{i} \subset \varphi^{-1}\left(T_{i}\right)$ is a component.
- In this way we obtain a covering $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ of $M$ branched along fibers.

Lemma 3.3.1 Suppose $M$ is a Seifert manifold and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a transitive representation. Assume $\omega(h) \neq(1)$ and $\omega(h)=\sigma_{1} \cdots \sigma_{k}$, is the disjoint cycle decomposition of $\omega(h)$.
Then $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)=\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{2}\right)=\cdots=\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{k}\right)$.
Proof.
Note that the subgroup generated by $h$, denoted by $\langle h\rangle$, is a normal subgroup of $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$; thus $\langle\omega(h)\rangle$ is normal in $\operatorname{Im}(\omega)$. Let $\sigma_{1}=\left(a_{1,1}, \ldots, a_{1, m}\right)$; then $A=\left\{a_{1,1}, \ldots, a_{1, m}\right\}$ is an orbit of $\langle\omega(h)\rangle$.

Let $a_{s, 1} \in\{1, \ldots, n\}$. We assume that $a_{s, 1}$ appears in the orbit non-trivial of the cycle $\sigma_{s}$. Since $\omega$ is transitive there an $\alpha \in \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ such that $\omega(\alpha)\left(a_{1,1}\right)=a_{s, 1}$. Let us write $\omega(\alpha)(A)=\left\{a_{s, 1}, \ldots, a_{s, m}\right\}$.

Also

$$
\begin{aligned}
\langle\omega(h)\rangle(\omega(\alpha)(A)) & =(\langle\omega(h)\rangle \omega(\alpha))(A) \\
& =(\omega(\alpha)\langle\omega(h)\rangle)(A) \text { since }\langle\omega(h)\rangle \text { is normal, } \\
& =\omega(\alpha)(\langle\omega(h)\rangle(A)) \\
& =\omega(\alpha)(A) \text { since } A \text { is an orbit of }\langle\omega(h)\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $\left\{a_{s, 1}, \ldots, a_{s, m}\right\}$ is an orbit of $\langle\omega(h)\rangle$ and $\sigma_{s}=\left(a_{s, 1} \cdots a_{s, m}\right)$.

Using Lemma (3.1.1) we can prove the following theorem which is our main tool to study coverings of a Seifert manifold.

Theorem 3.3.1 Let $M$ be a Seifert manifold and assume that $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is an $n$-fold covering branched along fibers of $M$. Assume $\tilde{M}$ is connected. Then there are coverings $\psi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M^{\prime}$ and $\zeta: M^{\prime} \rightarrow M$ branched along fibers such that the following diagram is commutative


Also if $\omega_{\psi}$ and $\omega_{\zeta}$ are the representations associated to $\psi$ and $\zeta$, respectively, we have that $\omega_{\psi}\left(h^{\prime}\right)=\varepsilon_{t}$ and $\omega_{\zeta}(h)=(1)$, where (1) is the identity permutation of $S_{n}, \varepsilon_{t}=(1,2, \ldots, t)$ is the standard $t-$ cycle, and $h$ and $h^{\prime}$ are regular fibers of $M$ and $M^{\prime}$, respectively.

## Proof.

Since $\tilde{M}$ is connected then $\omega_{\varphi}$, the representation determined by $\varphi$, is transitive. If $\omega(h)=\sigma_{1} \cdots \sigma_{k}$ is the disjoint cycle decomposition of $\omega(h)$ in the proof of the previous lemma we also proved that each cycle $\sigma_{s}=\left(a_{s, 1} \cdots a_{s, m}\right)$ of $\omega(h)$ gives us a set of $m, k$-imprimitivity for $\operatorname{Im}(\omega)$, namely, $\Delta_{s}=\left\{a_{s, 1}, \ldots, a_{s, m}\right\}$.

The quotient homomorphism $q: \operatorname{Im}(\omega) \rightarrow S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{k}\right\}\right)$ satisfies that $q(\omega(h))\left(\Delta_{i}\right)=$ $\Delta_{i}$. Therefore $q \circ \omega(h)=\left(\Delta_{1}\right)$, the identity permutation in $S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \ldots, \Delta_{k}\right\}\right)$.

Also $\omega(h) \in H_{1}=q^{-1}\left(S t\left(\Delta_{1}\right)\right)$ and $\gamma_{1}: H_{1} \rightarrow S_{m}=S\left(\Delta_{1}\right)$ sends $h$ into an $m$-cycle.

Therefore in order to understand the connected coverings of a Seifert manifold $M$ branched along fibers, we only need to study representations that send a regular fiber $h$ of $M$ into the identity permutation and representations that send a regular fiber $h$ of $M$ into an standard $n$-cycle.

### 3.3.1 The case $\omega(h)=(1)$, the identity permutation

If $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$, where $X x$ is a symbol in $\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$, we will write $M_{0}$ for the manifold obtained from $M$ by drilling out the fibers correponding to the ratios $\beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}$.

Along this section $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a transitive representation such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively.

Let $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$.

Lemma 3.3.2 Suppose that $M$ is a Seifert manifold with orbit surface $F$ and $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the branched covering associated to $\omega$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$. Assume $\tilde{g}$ is the genus of $G$.
i) Suppose $F$ is non-orientable. If $G$ is orientable, then

$$
\tilde{g}=1-\frac{n(2-g)+\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}-n r}{2} ;
$$

otherwise,

$$
\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n r-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} \text {. }
$$

ii) If $F$ is orientable, then $\tilde{g}=1+n(g-1)+\frac{n r-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}}{2}$.

## Proof.

This is essentially the Riemann-Hurwitz formula. Let $F_{0}$ be the orbit surface of $M_{0}$ and $G_{0}$ be the orbit surface of $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$.

Note that $\varphi^{-1}(h)$ has $n$-components, $\tilde{h}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{h}_{n}$. Thus if $\tilde{x}, \tilde{y} \in \tilde{h}_{t}$, for some $t \in$ $\{1, \ldots, n\}$, we have $\tilde{p}(\tilde{x})=\tilde{p}(\tilde{y})$ and $p(\varphi(\tilde{x}))=p(\varphi(\tilde{y}))$; by the Universal Property of Quotients we have a covering of $n$-sheets $\bar{\varphi}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ such that the following diagram is commutative:


The representation $\bar{\omega}: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ associated to $\bar{\varphi}$ is defined as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \bar{\omega}\left(q_{i}\right)=\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
& \bar{\omega}\left(v_{j}\right)=\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}, \text { for } j=1, \ldots, g .
\end{aligned}
$$

That is $\bar{\varphi}=\varphi \mid G_{0}$. Since $\omega$ is transitive and $\omega(h)=(1), \tilde{F}=\varphi^{-1}(F)$ is connected and let $\tilde{F}_{0}=\tilde{F} \cap \tilde{M}_{0}$. It is easy to see that $\tilde{F}_{0}$ is a horizontal surface, then $\tilde{p} \mid: \tilde{F}_{0} \rightarrow G_{0}$ is a covering. Also we know that $\varphi \mid: \tilde{F}_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ is a covering of $n$ sheets.

Then there exists a commutative diagram


Thus $\tilde{F}_{0} \cong G_{0}$ and we conclude $\tilde{F} \cong G$.
Since $\tilde{F}_{0}$ is a covering of $n$ sheets of $F_{0}$, then $\chi\left(\tilde{F}_{0}\right)=n \chi\left(F_{0}\right)$. Since $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)=\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, s}$, therefore $\varphi^{-1}\left(q_{i}\right)$ has $\ell_{i}$ components; thus $\partial \tilde{F}_{0}$ has $\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}$ components for $\partial F_{0}=\sqcup q_{i}$. Hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\chi(\tilde{F})=n \chi\left(F_{0}\right)+\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} \tag{3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

i) Suppose $F$ is non-orientable; then $\chi\left(F_{0}\right)=2-g-r$ and Equation (3.1) has the following form

$$
\chi(\tilde{F})=n(2-g-r)+\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} .
$$

If $G$ is orientable, then $G$ has Euler characteristic equal to $2-2 \tilde{g}$ and

$$
\tilde{g}=1-\frac{n(2-g)+\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}-n r}{2} .
$$

If $G$ is non-orientable, we know that $\chi(G)=2-\tilde{g}$. Therefore,

$$
\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n r-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} .
$$

ii) When $F$ is orientable, $G$ is also orientable. Since $\chi\left(F_{0}\right)=2-2 g-r$ and $\chi(G)=2-2 \tilde{g}$, by (3.1) we conclude

$$
\tilde{g}=1+n(g-1)+\frac{n r-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}}{2}
$$

Since $M_{0}$ is an $S^{1}$-bundle over $F$ and $\omega(h)=(1)$, then $\tilde{M}_{0}$ is the pullback of $M_{0}$ by $\bar{\varphi}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ and the following lemma follows.

Lemma 3.3.3 If $M$ is a Seifert manifold and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively. Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering determined by $\omega$.
Then $\tilde{e}=\varphi^{*}(e)$, where $e$ and $\tilde{e}$ are the valuations of $M$ and $\tilde{M}$, respectively.

Lemma 3.3.4 Let $M$ be a non-orientable Seifert manifold. Let $F$ and $G$ be the orbit surfaces of $M$ and $\tilde{M}$, respectively. Consider the orbit projections $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ and $p: M \rightarrow F$. Suppose $\bar{\varphi}: G \rightarrow F$ is the induced covering of orbit surfaces. Recall that $\bar{\varphi}=\varphi \mid G$. Let $F_{0}$ and $G_{0}$ be the orbit surfaces of $M_{0}$ and $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$, respectively.

If $v$ is a simple closed curve in $F_{0}$ and if $\tilde{v} \subset G_{0}$ is the component of $\varphi^{-1}(v)$ corresponding to the cycle $\rho=\left(a_{1}, \ldots, a_{r}\right)$ of $\omega(v)$, then:
(a) $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v}) \rightarrow p^{-1}(v)$ is an r-fold covering space.
(b) If $e(v)=+1$, then $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=+1$.
(c) Suppose that $e(v)=-1$. Then $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=+1$ if and only if order $(\rho)$ is even.

Proof.
Note that $p^{-1}(v)$ and $\tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v})$ are $S^{1}$-bundles over $v$ and $\tilde{v}$, respectively.
(a) It is easy to see that $\varphi\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v})\right)=p^{-1}(v)$ because $\bar{\varphi}(\tilde{v})=v$ and the following diagram commutes.


Thus $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v}) \rightarrow p^{-1}(v)$ is a covering space and the representation associated to this covering is $\omega^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(p^{-1}(v)\right) \rightarrow S_{r}=S\left(\left\{a_{1}, \ldots, a_{r}\right\}\right)$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega^{\prime}(h) & =(1) \text { and } \\
\omega^{\prime}(v) & =\rho
\end{aligned}
$$

(b) Since $p^{-1}(v)$ and $\tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v})$ are $S^{1}$-bundles over $v$ and $\tilde{v}$, respectively, $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v}) \rightarrow p^{-1}(v)$ is a covering, $\varphi(\tilde{v})=v$ and $e(v)=+1$ then by Remark (3.1.1) we get $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=+1$.
(c) Note that $r$ odd implies $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=-1$ (Corollary 3.1.1). Thus $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=+1$ only if $r$ is even. On the other hand, suppose $r$ even and let $\rho=(1 \cdots r)$. Define $\Delta_{1}=\left\{a_{1}, a_{3}, \ldots, a_{r-1}\right\}$ and $\Delta_{2}=\left\{a_{2}, a_{4}, \ldots, a_{r}\right\}$, then $q: \operatorname{Im}\left(\omega^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow S_{2}=S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right\}\right)$ sends $v$ into $\left(\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right)$ and we have $q \circ \omega=e$. Therefore $\tilde{e}$ is trivial and $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=+1$ (See Remark 3.1.1)

Lemma 3.3.5 Suppose that $X$ and $X^{\prime}$ are n-manifolds with boundary. Let $Y$ and $Y^{\prime}$ be connected sub-manifolds of $\partial X$ and $\partial X^{\prime}$, respectively. If $f: Y \rightarrow Y^{\prime}$ is a homeomorphism, then $Z=X \sqcup X^{\prime} / f$ is orientable if and only if $X$ and $X^{\prime}$ are orientable.

Proof.
Assume $O_{z}$ is an orientation of $Z$. Then $O_{z} \mid X$ and $O_{z} \mid X^{\prime}$ are orientations for $X$ and $X^{\prime}$, respectively.

Now, suppose $O$ and $O^{\prime}$ are orientations of $X$ and $X^{\prime}$, respectively.

- If $f$ is orientation reversing, it is clear that $O \cup O^{\prime}$ is an orientation of $Z$.
- Is $f$ is orientation preserving, then $O \cup\left(-O^{\prime}\right)$ is an orientation for $Z$.

Suppose $M$ is a Seifert manifold with orbit projection $p: M \rightarrow F$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1), \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively, and $M_{0}$ is the Seifert manifold $M$ with the exceptional fibers drilled out and without some singular fibers that appear in the Seifert symbol, $\sigma_{i, k}$ and $\rho_{j, t}$ are cycles.

Assume $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering of $M$ branched along fibers associated to $\omega$. Let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$ and recall $\varphi \mid: G \rightarrow F$ is a covering.

Write $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and note that a presentation for $\pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ is $\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{k}, q_{1}, \ldots, r:-\right\rangle$ : Let $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(F_{0}\right)$. Note that $G_{0}=G \cap \tilde{M}_{0}$ and $\varphi \mid: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ is a covering.

In order to determine what class of Seifert manifold $\tilde{M}$ belong to, we analyze two cases: $M$ orientable and $M$ non-orientable. By Lemma (3.3.5), to see if $\tilde{M}$ and $G$ are orientable we only need to determine the orientability of $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=G \cap \tilde{M}_{0}$.
(a) The case $M$ orientable.

Assume $M=\left(O o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is an orientable Seifert manifold with orientable orbit surface $F$ of genus $g$. Recall also that $\alpha \geq 1$ and $\beta_{i}$ are coprime numbers. The numbers $\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}$ in the Seifert symbol are defined by a fibered torus $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$ which is a fibered neighborhood of some fiber $h_{i}$ of $M$. All the exceptional fibers are contained in the set $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{r}$. Recall that $M_{0}=\overline{M-\sqcup T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)}$. Note that $\partial M_{0}=\sqcup_{i=1}^{r} T_{i}$, where $T_{i}$ is a torus for $i=1, \ldots, r$ and $\sqcup_{i=1}^{r} T_{i}$ denotes the disjoint union of the tori $T_{i}$. Let $q_{i}=p\left(T_{i}\right)$, where $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection of $M$.

If $\left\{v_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{2 g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$, a presentation for the fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ are

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, v_{j}\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right], q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1\right\rangle \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, v_{j}\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]>\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

Theorem 3.3.2 Suppose that $M=\left(O o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow$ $S_{n}$ is a transitive representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}, \text { for } j=1, \ldots, 2 g
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively, and $\left\{h, q_{i}, v_{j}\right\}$ is a standard system of generators of $M_{0}$. Assume that $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering branched along fibers associated to $\omega$ and $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ is the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Then $\tilde{M} \in$ Oo, that is, $M$ is orientable and $G$ is orientable.

Proof.
Since $M$ and $F$ are orientable, then $M_{0}$ and $F_{0}$ are orientable. Thus the first Stiefel-Whitney classes of $M_{0}$ and $F_{0}, w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$, respectively, are trivial. Recall we have coverings $\varphi \mid: \tilde{M}_{0} \rightarrow M$ and $\varphi \mid: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=G \cap \tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(F_{0}\right)$. Then $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and $G_{0}$ are orientable since $w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$ and $w_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ are (Remark 3.1.1). Therefore $\tilde{M}$ is orientable and $G$ is orientable.

Let $M=\left(O n, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ be a Seifert manifold: $M$ is orientable and the orbit surface $F$ of $M$ is non-orientable of genus $g$. Again the numbers $\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}$ in the Seifert symbol are defined by a fibered torus $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$ which is a neighborhood of some fiber $h_{i}$ of $M$. All exceptional fibers belong to the set $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{r}$. Consider the manifold with boundary $M_{0}=M-\sqcup T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$. Note that $\partial M_{0}=\sqcup_{i=1}^{r} T_{i}$, where $T_{i}$ is a torus for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Let $q_{i}=p\left(T_{i}\right)$, where $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection of $M$.

If $\left\{v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}\right\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ such that each $v_{j}$ is orientation reversing, then a presentation for the fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ are

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ; v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}, q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1\right\rangle \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ; v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{p} v_{j}^{2}\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

Theorem 3.3.3 Let $M=\left(O n, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$. Suppose $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a representation such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}, \text { for } j=1, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively, and $\left\{h, q_{i}, v_{j}\right\}$ a standard system of generators of $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$. Assume $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering of $M$ branched along fibers determined by $\omega$ and $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ is the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.
Then $\tilde{M} \in O$ o ( $\tilde{M}$ and $G$ are orientable) or $\tilde{M} \in O n(\tilde{M}$ is orientable and $G$ is non-orientable).

Also $\tilde{M} \in$ Oo if and only if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$, where $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ is the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $F_{0}$.

Proof.
Note that $M_{0}$ is orientable since $M$ is orientable. Then the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $M_{0}, w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$, is trivial. By Lemma 3.1.1, we have that the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right), w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$, is trivial. Thus $\tilde{M}_{0}$ is orientable and we conclude $\tilde{M}$ is orientable.

We have only two classes of orientable Seifert manifolds, namely, Oo and On. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in O o$ or $\tilde{M} \in O n$. By Corollary 3.1.2, the surface $G_{0}$ is orientable (and $\tilde{M} \in O o)$ if and only if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ has sets of $\frac{n}{2}, 2$-imprimitivity, $\Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$, such that the quotient homomorphism $q: \operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right) \rightarrow S_{2}$ satisfies that $q \circ \omega=w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$.

## Example 3.3.1

Let $M=(O n, 1 ; 1 / 2)$. Since $M \in O n, M$ is orientable and the orbit surface of $M, F$, is non-orientable. The genus of $F$ is 1 , that is, $F$ is a projective plane. Let $T(1 / 2)$ be the solid fibered torus homeomorphic (under a fiber preserving homeomorphism) to a neighborhood of the only exceptional fiber. The boundary of $M_{0}=\overline{M-T(1 / 2)}$ is a torus $T_{1}$. Let $q_{1}=p\left(T_{1}\right)$, where $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection of $M$. Let $v_{1}$ be the generator of $\pi_{1}(F)$ and let $h$ be a regular fiber of $M$.
Note that

$$
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, q_{1}, h:\left[h, q_{1}\right]=1, v_{1} h v_{1}^{-1}=h, q_{1}=v_{1}^{2}\right\rangle
$$

and

$$
\pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, q_{1}, h:\left[h, q_{1}\right]=1, v_{1} h v_{1}^{-1}=h^{-1}, q_{1}=v_{1}^{2}, q_{1}^{2} h=1\right\rangle
$$

- Consider the representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{2}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =(1,2) \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =(1)
\end{aligned}
$$

Assume $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering determined by $\omega$. Note that the only sets of 1,2 -imprimitivity for $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$ are $\Delta_{1}=\{1\}$ and $\Delta_{2}=\{2\}$. It is clear that $q: \operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right) \rightarrow S_{2}=S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right\}\right)$ holds the relation: $q\left(v_{1}\right)=\left(\Delta_{1}\right)$, the identity permutation in $S_{2}$. Thus $\tilde{M} \in O n(C f$. Theorem 3.3.3).

- If we consider $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{2}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =(1,2) \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =(1,2)
\end{aligned}
$$

then $\tilde{M}$ is the 2-fold covering space of orientation and $\tilde{M} \in O o(C f$. Theorem 3.3.2).
(b) The case $M$ non-orientable.
(i) The case $M \in N o$.

Assume $M=\left(N o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$. Recall that in this kind of Seifert manifolds $M$ is non-orientable and the orbit surface $F$ is orientable of genus $g$; The numbers $\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}$ in the Seifert symbol are defined by a fibered torus $T\left(\beta / \alpha_{i}\right)$ which is a fibered neighborhood of some fiber $h_{i}$ of $M$. The set of exceptional fibers is contained in the set $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{r}$. Recall $M_{0}=\overline{M-\sqcup T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)}$. Note that $\partial M_{0}=\sqcup_{i=1}^{r} T_{i}$, where $T_{i}$ is a torus for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Let $q_{i}=p\left(T_{i}\right)$, where $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection of $M$.

If $h$ is a regular fiber and $\left\{v_{j}\right\}_{i=1}^{2 g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ then the valuation homomorphism $e: \pi_{1}(M) \rightarrow S_{n}$ satisfies $e\left(v_{1}\right)=-1$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=+1$, for $j \geq 2$.

Fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ have the following presentations:

$$
\begin{gathered}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong \quad\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{s}, h ; q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right],\right. \\
\left.\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1, v_{1} h v_{1}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1 \text { for } j \geq 2\right\rangle . \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{s}, h ; q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right],\right. \\
\left.\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, v_{1} h v_{1}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1 \text { for } j \geq 2\right\rangle .
\end{gathered}
$$

The orbit projection of $M_{0}$ is $p \mid: M_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $F_{0} \subset F$ is a surface. If $e^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is the valuation homomorphism in $M_{0}$ then $e^{\prime}=i_{\#} \circ e$, where $e$ is the valuation homomorphism of $M$ and $i: M_{0} \rightarrow M$ is the natural inclusion map.

Theorem 3.3.4 Consider $M=\left(N o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ and suppose $\left\{v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}\right\}$ is a basis for the orbit surface $F$ of $M$. Assume that $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}, \text { for } j=1, \ldots, 2 g
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively. Assume $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering of $M$ branched along fibers determined by $\omega$ and $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ is the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$. Let $e^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{2}$ be the valuation homomorphism of $M_{0}$.

Then $\tilde{M} \in O o(\tilde{M}$ and $G$ are orientable) or $\tilde{M} \in N o$ ( $\tilde{M}$ is non-orientable and $G$ is orientable). Furthermore $\tilde{M} \in O$ o if and only if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $e^{\prime}$.

## Proof.

Recall $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right), G_{0}=G \cap \tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(F_{0}\right)$. We have coverings $\varphi \mid: \tilde{M}_{0} \rightarrow$ $M_{0}$ and $\varphi \mid: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$. Since the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $F_{0}, w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$, is trivial then $w_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ is trivial (Remark 3.1.1). Therefore $\tilde{M} \in N o$ or $\tilde{M} \in O o$.

By Remark 2.2.1.(b), the valuation homomorphism $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2} \cong S_{2}$ gives us a covering $\varphi_{e}:\left(F_{e}\right)_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ of 2-sheets.

Let $e^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2} \cong S_{2}\right.$ be the valuation homomorphism of $M_{0}$. According to Lemma 3.3.3 and Theorem 3.1.1, $e^{\prime}$ is trivial if and only if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $e^{\prime}$. In the class $N o$ the valuation homomorphism is non-trivial. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in O o$ if and only if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $e^{\prime}$.

Remark 3.3.1 Let $M=\left(N o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ with orbit projection $p:$ $M \rightarrow F$. Suppose $\left\{v_{j}\right\}_{j=1}^{2 g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ and $M_{0}=\overline{M-\sqcup T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)}$, where $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$ is a fibered neighborhood of either a exceptional fiber or a regular fiber. Recall $F_{0}=F \cap M_{0}$. Assume $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is an $n-$ fold covering of $M$ branched along fibers, where $\tilde{M}$ is connected. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be the transitive representation determined by $\varphi$, and let $h$ be a regular fiber of $M$.

If $\omega(h)=(1)$, the identity permutation in $S_{n}$, a useful criterion to determine if $\tilde{M} \in$ No or $\tilde{M} \in$ Oo is the following:

1. If $n$ is odd, then $\tilde{M} \in N o$
2. If $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ has a cycle of odd order then $\tilde{M} \in N_{o}$
3. If $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$ is not $\frac{n}{2}, 2$-imprimitive then $\tilde{M} \in N o$.
4. If $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$ is $\frac{n}{2}, 2$-imprimitive, then $\tilde{M} \in O$ of and only if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $e^{\prime}$, where $e^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2} \cong S_{2}$ is the valuation homomorphism of $M_{0}$.

## Example 3.3.2

Let $M=(N o, 1 ; 1 / 2)$. The manifold $M$ is non-orientable and $F$, the orbit surface of $M$, is an orientable surface of genus 1 . Note that $M$ has exactly one exceptional fiber $h^{\prime}$. Then there exists a fibered neighborhood of $h^{\prime}$ homeomorphic to the solid fibered torus $T(1 / 2)$. Consider $M_{0}=\overline{M-T(1 / 2)}$ and $\left\{v_{1}, v_{2}\right\}$ a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$. Note that $\partial M_{0}$ is a torus $T_{1}$. Let $q_{1}=p\left(T_{1}\right)$, where $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection of $M$ and let $h$ be a regular fiber of $M$.
Presentations for the fundamental groups of $M_{0}$ and $M$ are

$$
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, v_{2}, q_{1}, h: v_{1} h v^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[v_{2}, h\right]=1,\left[h, q_{1}\right]=1, q_{1}=\left[v_{1}, v_{2}\right]\right\rangle
$$

and
$\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, v_{2}, q_{1}, h: v_{1} h v^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[v_{2}, h\right]=1,\left[h, q_{1}\right]=1, q_{1}=\left[v_{1}, v_{2}\right], q_{1}^{2} h=1\right\rangle$.

- Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{4}$ be the representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =(1,2)(3,4), \\
\omega\left(v_{2}\right) & =(1,3)(2,4), \text { and } \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =(1)
\end{aligned}
$$

Suppose $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering of $M$ determined by $\omega$.

Observe that $\Delta_{1}=\{1,3\}$ and $\Delta_{2}=\{2,4\}$ are sets of 2, 2-imprimitivity for $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$ such that $q: \operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right) \rightarrow S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right\}\right)$ satisfies

$$
\begin{aligned}
& q\left(v_{1}\right)=\left(\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right) \\
& q\left(v_{2}\right)=\left(\Delta_{1}\right), \text { the identity permutation in } S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right\}\right), \text { and } \\
& q\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(\Delta_{1}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

On the other hand,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& e\left(v_{1}\right)=(1,2)=-1 \\
& e\left(v_{2}\right)=(1)=+1, \text { and } \\
& e\left(q_{1}\right)=(1)=+1
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore $\tilde{M} \in O o$ ( $C f$ Theorem 3.3.4).

- Suppose $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{3}$ is the representation such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =(1,2,3) \\
\omega\left(v_{2}\right) & =(1,2,3) \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =(1)
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering of $M$ determined by $\omega$. In this case $\tilde{M} \in N o$ because 3 is odd ( $C f$. Theorem 3.3.4).
(ii) The case $M \in N n I$.

Suppose $M=\left(N n I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$. That is $M$ is non-orientable, the orbit surface $F$ is non-orientable of genus $g$ and the valuation is trivial. Consider $M_{0}=\overline{M-T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)}$, where $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$ is the solid fibered torus corresponding to the ratio $\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}$. Note that $\partial M_{0}=\sqcup_{i=1}^{r} T_{i}$, where $T_{i}$ is a torus for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Let $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $q_{i}=p\left(T_{i}\right)$, where $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection of $M$.

If $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$ and $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ of orientation reversing curves, then presentations for the fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ are:

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}, q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1\right\rangle \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

The valuation homomorphism of $M_{0}, e^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$, also is trivial.
Theorem 3.3.5 Let $M=\left(N n I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ be a non-orientable Seifert manifold. Consider a representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively. Suppose $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering associated to $\omega$. Let $\tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Then $\tilde{M} \in$ Oo or $\tilde{M} \in N n I$. Moreover, $\tilde{M} \in$ Oo if and only if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$, where $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ is the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $F_{0}$.

Proof.

Recall $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(F_{0}\right)$. Let $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}\left(G_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{2}$ be the valuation homomorphism of $M_{0}$. Since $e$ is trivial we have $\tilde{e}$ trivial by Lemma 3.3.3 and Remark 3.1.1. There are only two classes of Seifert manifolds having trivial valuation homomorphism, namely, $\tilde{M} \in O o$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I$. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in O o$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I$.

Since $\varphi \mid: G \rightarrow F$ is a covering, by Corollary (3.1.2), $G_{0}$ is orientable if and only if there are sets of $\frac{n}{2}, 2$-imprimitivity, $\Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$, such that $q \circ\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)=$ $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in O o$ if and only if there are sets of $\frac{n}{2}, 2$-imprimitivity, $\Delta_{1}$ and $\Delta_{2}$, such that $q \circ\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)=w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$.

## Example 3.3.3

Consider $M=(N n I, 1 ; 1 / 2)$. Suppose $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection of $M$. In this case, $F$ is a non-orientable surface of genus 1. Note that $M$ has exactly one exceptional fiber $h^{\prime}$. Then there exists a fibered neighborhood of $h^{\prime}$ homeomorphic to the solid fibered torus $T(1 / 2)$. Consider $M_{0}=\overline{M-T(1 / 2)}$ and let $\left\{v_{1}\right\}$ be a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$. Note that $\partial M_{0}$ is a torus $T_{1}$. Let $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $q_{1}=p\left(T_{1}\right)$, where $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection of $M$ and let $h$ be a regular fiber of $M$.
Presentations for the fundamental groups of $M_{0}$ and $M$ are the following:

$$
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, q_{1}, h:\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1,\left[q_{1}, h\right]=1, q_{1}=v_{1}^{2}\right\rangle
$$

and

$$
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, q_{1}, h:\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1,\left[q_{1}, h\right]=1, q_{1}=v_{1}^{2}, q_{1}^{2} h=1\right\rangle
$$

- Assume that $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{3}$ is the representation such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =(1,3,2) \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =(1,2,3)
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering determined by $\omega$. Suppose $G$ is the orbit surface of $\tilde{M}$. Then $G$ is non-orientable because $n$ is odd. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in N n I(C f$. Theorem 3.3.5)

- If $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{4}$ is a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =(1,3)(2,4) \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =(1,2,3,4)
\end{aligned}
$$

Suppose $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering associated to $\omega$ and $G$ is the orbit surface of $\tilde{M}$.

Then $\Delta_{1}=\{1,3\}$ and $\Delta_{2}=\{2,4\}$ are sets of 2,2-imprimitivity for $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$, such that $q\left(v_{1}\right)=\left(\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right)$ and $q\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(\Delta_{1}\right)$, the identity permutation in $S\left(\left\{\Delta_{1}, \Delta_{2}\right\}\right)$. Of course, $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\left(v_{1}\right)=(1,2)$ and $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\left(q_{1}\right)=(1)$. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in O o(C f$. Theorem 3.3.5).
(iii) The case $M \in N n I I$.

Suppose $M=\left(N n I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ and $p: M \rightarrow F$ is the orbit projection. Since $M \in N n I I$ then $F$ is non-orientable. Assume that the genus of $F$ is $g$. Write $M_{0}=\overline{M-T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)}$, where $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$ is the solid fibered torus homeomorphic to a neighborhood of either a exceptional fiber or a singular fiber. Then $\partial M_{0}=\sqcup_{i=1}^{r} T_{i}$, where $T_{i}$ is a torus for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Let $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $q_{i}=p\left(T_{i}\right)$. If $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$ and $\left\{v_{j}\right\}_{j=1}^{g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ of orientation reversing curves, then presentations for the fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ are:

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right. \\
\\
\left.q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1,\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 2\right\rangle \\
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right. \\
\left.\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 2\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

Lemma 3.3.6 Suppose that $M=\left(N n I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow$ $S_{n}$ is a representation such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}, \text { for } j=1, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\underset{\sim}{\omega}\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively. Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow \underset{\sim}{M}$ be the covering associated to $\omega$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$. Assume the valuation homomorphism $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2} \cong S_{2}$ is non-trivial and $\tilde{M}$ is non-orientable (i.e. $M \in N n I I$ or $M \in N n I I I)$.

1. If the number of cycles of $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ having odd order is odd, then $M \in N n I$.
2. If the number of cycles of $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ having odd order is even, then $M \in N n I I I$.

## Proof.

Note that $v_{1}$ is an orientation reversing curve in $M_{0}$ because $v_{1}$ is orientation reversing in $F_{0}$ and $e\left(v_{1}\right)=+1$. Then $p^{-1}\left(v_{1}\right)$ is a 2 -sided vertical torus $T^{2}$. Let $\mathcal{N}\left(p^{-1}\left(v_{1}\right)\right)$ be an open regular neighborhood of $p^{-1}\left(v_{1}\right)$. Then $M-\mathcal{N}\left(p^{-1}\left(v_{1}\right)\right)$ is orientable for $v_{2}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}$ and $h$ are orientation preserving curves in $M_{0}$.

Let $\tilde{v}_{1, j}$ be the components of $\varphi^{-1}\left(v_{1}\right)$ corresponding to $\rho_{1, j}$. Then $\varphi^{-1}\left(T^{2}\right)=$ $\sqcup_{j=1}^{s_{1}}\left(\tilde{v}_{i, j} \times S^{1}\right)$.

Suppose $\mathcal{N}\left(\sqcup\left(\tilde{v}_{1, j} \times S^{1}\right)\right)$ is an open regular neighborhood of $\sqcup\left(\tilde{v}_{1, j} \times S^{1}\right)$. It is clear that $\tilde{M}-\mathcal{N}\left(\sqcup\left(\tilde{v}_{1, j} \times S^{1}\right)\right)$ is orientable because $T^{2}$ is a Stiefel-Whitney surface for $M_{0}$ (Theorem 2.3.2).

Let $P D: H^{1}\left(M, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right) \rightarrow H_{2}\left(M, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right)$ denote the Poincaré duality isomorphism associated to $M$.

Since $\varphi^{*}\left(w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right)=w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$ then

$$
\begin{aligned}
P D w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right) & =\left[\varphi^{-1}\left(T^{2}\right)\right] \\
& =\left[\sqcup_{j=1}^{s_{1}}\left(\tilde{v}_{1, j} \times S^{1}\right)\right] \\
& =\left[\sqcup_{j=1}^{S_{1}}\left(\tilde{v}_{1, j} \times S^{1}\right)\right] \\
& =\left[\tilde{v}_{1,1} \times S^{1}\right]+\left[\tilde{v}_{1,2} \times S^{1}\right]+\cdots+\left[\tilde{v}_{1, s_{1}} \times S^{1}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

where possibly some classes $\left[\tilde{v}_{j} \times S^{1}\right]$ are trivial. Since the cycles $\rho_{1, j}$ are disjoint and the homology groups are abelian, without loss of generality, we may assume that there is a $k \in\left\{1, \ldots, s_{1}\right\}$, such that $\left[T_{j}\right]$ is trivial for all $k<j \leq s_{1}$. Thus $P D w_{1}(\tilde{M})=\left[\tilde{v}_{1,1} \times S^{1}\right]+\left[\tilde{v}_{1,2} \times S^{1}\right]+\cdots+\left[\tilde{v}_{1, k} \times S^{1}\right]$. Of course, if $\rho_{1, j}$ has odd order then $1 \leq j \leq k$ since $\tilde{v}_{1, j}$ is the core of a Moebius strip contained in $G_{0}$ and this is a non-separating curve in $G_{0}$; consequently $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(\tilde{v}_{1, j}\right)=\tilde{v}_{1, j} \times S_{\tilde{M}}^{1}$ is a non-separating surface in $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and the class $\left[\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)\right]$ is non-trivial in $H_{2}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$.
Let $\tilde{v}$ be a simple closed curve in $G_{0}$ homologous to $\tilde{v}_{1,1}+\cdots+\tilde{v}_{1, k}$ and note that $P D w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)=\left[\tilde{v} \times S^{1}\right]$; it means $\tilde{v} \times S^{1}$ is a Stiefel-Whitney surface for $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and for $\tilde{M}$. Thus $\tilde{v} \times S^{1}$ is a vertical torus which is a Stiefel-Whitney surface. Of course, $\tilde{v} \times S^{1}$ is one-sided in $M_{0}$ and $M$ if and only if $\tilde{v}$ is one sided in $F_{0}$. By Theorem (2.3.3), if the number of cycles of $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ having odd order is odd then $\tilde{M} \in N n I I ;$ Otherwise, $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.

Theorem 3.3.6 Assume that $M=\left(N n I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ and $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Consider a representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}} \text { for } j=1, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\underset{\sim}{\omega}\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively. Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering associated to $\omega$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$. Let $e^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be the valuation homomorphism of $M_{0}$.
(a) Suppose that $n$ is an odd number.
(1) If $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ has an odd number of cycles of odd order, then $\tilde{M} \in N n I I$.
(2) If $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ has an even number of cycles of odd order, then $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.
(b) Assume that $n$ is an even number and that there exists $v_{j}$, such that $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ has at least a cycle of odd order.
(1) Suppose that the number of cycles of $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ having odd order is a nonzero even number.

If there exists $k \neq 1$ such that $\omega\left(v_{k}\right)$ has a cycle of odd order then $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.
Otherwise, if for $k \neq 1$ each cycle of $\omega\left(v_{k}\right)$ has even order, then $\tilde{M} \in$ $N n I$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.

Moreover $\tilde{M} \in N n I$ if and only if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $e^{\prime}$.
(2) If every cycle of $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ has even order, then $\tilde{M} \in$ On or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$. Furthermore, $\tilde{M} \in O n$ if and only if $\omega$ trivializes the bundle of $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$, where $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ is the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $M_{0}$.
(c) If $n$ is an even number and every cycle of $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ has even order, for $j=$ $1, \ldots, g$, then $\tilde{M} \notin N n I I$. In this case it is possible $\tilde{M} \in$ Oo, or $\tilde{M} \in O n$, or $\tilde{M} \in N$, or $\tilde{M} \in N n I$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.

Proof.
Suppose $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$. The valuation homomorphism $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2} \cong S_{2}$ is such that $e\left(v_{1}\right)=+1$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$, for $j \geq 2$.
Recall we have $e^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{2}$, the valuation homomorphism of $M_{0}$, and $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right): \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{2}$, the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $F_{0}$, and $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right):$ $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{2}$, the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $M_{0}$. Let $\tilde{e}$ be the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$.
(a) If $n$ is an odd number. Corollary 3.1.1 applied to $w_{1}\left(M_{\tilde{\sim}}\right)$ and to $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ give us that $w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$ and $w_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ are non-trivial, where $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=G \cap \tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(F_{0}\right)$. Therefore $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and $G_{0}$ are non-orientable Then $\tilde{M}$ and $G$ are non-orientable. Applying Theorem 3.1.1 to the valuation homomorphism $e$, we obtain that $\tilde{e}$, the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$, is non-trivial. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in N n I I$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$; The result follows from Lemma 3.3.6.
(b) Recall $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of reversing orientation curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$.

Since $n$ is an even number and there exists $v_{j}$ such that $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ has at least one cycle of odd order, then the orbit surface $G$ of $\tilde{M}$ is non-orientable (Corollary 3.1.1).
(1) Note that $\tilde{M}$ is non-orientable since Corollary (3.1.1) applied to $\theta=$ $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ gives us $w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$ is non-trivial.
If there exists $k \neq 1$ such that $v_{k}$ has a cycle of odd order, then the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}, \tilde{e}$, is non-trivial by Corollary 3.1.1 applied to $e$. Since the number of cycles of $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ having odd order is even, by Lemma 3.3.6 we obtain $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.

If each cycle of $\omega\left(v_{k}\right)$ has even order, for all $k \neq 1$, then $\tilde{M} \in N n I$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$ and the result follows from Theorem (3.1.1).
(2) First note that $G_{0}$ is non-orientable and the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}, \tilde{e}$, is non-trivial, by Corollary 3.1.2. Also, by Lemma 3.3.6, we conclude $\tilde{M} \notin N n I I$. Thus $\tilde{M} \in O n$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$. We can decide if $\tilde{M} \in O n$ applying Theorem (3.1.1) to $\theta=w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ as required.
(c) If $n$ is an even number and every cycle of $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ has even order, for all $j=1, \ldots, g$, then we have the following cases:

If $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right)$ and $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$ are not $\frac{n}{2}, 2-$ imprimitive, then $w_{1}\left(\tilde{F}_{0}\right)$, $w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$ and $\tilde{e}$ are non-trivial by Theorem (3.1.1) applied to $e$, to $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ and to $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$. Therefore $\tilde{M}$ and $G$ are non-trivial. Since every cycle of $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ has even order and $\tilde{e}$ is non-trivial then $\tilde{M} \in$ NnIII by Lemma 3.3.6.

Assume $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right)$ is $\frac{n}{2}, 2$-imprimitive. If $w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$ is trivial we have that $\tilde{M} \in O o$ or $\tilde{M} \in O n$. If $w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$ is non-trivial, then $\tilde{M} \in$ No, or $\tilde{M} \in N n I$, or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$. Note that $\tilde{M} \notin N n I I$ due to Lemma 3.3.6.
(iv) The case $M \in$ NnIII

Let $M=\left(N n I I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ and let $F$ be the non-orientable orbit surface of $M$. Assume that the genus of $F$ is $g$. Consider $M_{0}=\overline{M-T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)}$, where $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$ is the solid fibered torus homeomorphic to a neighborhood of either a exceptional fiber or a singular fiber. Notice that $\partial M_{0}=\sqcup_{i=1}^{r} T_{i}$, where $T_{i}$ is a torus for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Let $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $q_{i}=p\left(T_{i}\right)$. Let $h$ be a regular fiber of $M$ and $\left\{v_{j}\right\}_{j=1}^{g}$ be a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ of orientation reversing curves. The fundamental groups of $M$ and $M_{0}$ have the following presentations:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \pi_{1}(M) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2},\right. \\
& \\
& \left.q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}=1,\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1,\left[v_{2}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 3\right\rangle . \\
& \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong \\
& \left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2},\right. \\
& \\
& \left.\quad\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1,\left[v_{2}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 3\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

If $e: \pi_{1}(M) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is the valuation homomorphism of $M$, then $e\left(v_{1}\right)=e\left(v_{2}\right)=+1$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$ for $j \geq 3$.

Recall $\beta: H^{i}\left(M, \mathbb{Z}_{2}\right) \rightarrow H^{i+1}(M, \mathbb{Z})$ is the Bockstein homomorphism associated to the short exact sequence of coefficients

$$
0 \rightarrow \mathbb{Z} \rightarrow \mathbb{Z} \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2} \rightarrow 0
$$

Suppose that $M \in N n I I I$ and consider a branched covering $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$, then $\beta w_{1}(\tilde{M})=0$ for $\beta w_{1}(M)=0$ and $\beta$ is natural with respect to continuous functions $\left(\varphi_{*} \beta=\beta \varphi_{*}\right)$. Thus $\tilde{M} \in O o$ or $\tilde{M} \in O n$ or $\tilde{M} \in N o$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$ by Theorem 2.3.1 (and $\tilde{M} \in N n I I)$.

Theorem 3.3.7 Suppose $M \in N n I I I$ with $p: M \rightarrow F$, the orbit projection of $M$. Let $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Assume $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of reversing orientation curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$ Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}, \text { for } j=1, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively. Suppose $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering determined by $\omega$ and $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ is the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$. Let $e^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{2}$ be the evaluation of $M_{0}$.
(a) If $n$ is an odd number, then $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.
(b) Suppose that $n$ is an even number and there exists $v_{j}$ such that $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ has at least one cycle of odd order.
(i) If each cycle of $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{2}\right)$ has even order, then $\tilde{M} \in$ On or $\tilde{M} \in$ NnIII. Also, $\tilde{M} \in O n$ if and only if $\omega$ trivializes the bundle of $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$, where $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ is the first Stiefel-Whitney class of $M_{0}$.
(ii) If $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ or $\omega\left(v_{2}\right)$ have a cycle of odd order, then $\tilde{M} \in N n I$ or $\tilde{M} \in$ NnIII.
(c) If $n$ is an even number and each cycle of $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ has even order, for all $j=$ $1, \ldots, g$, then $\tilde{M} \in O$ or $\tilde{M} \in$ No or $\tilde{M} \in \operatorname{NnI}$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.

Proof.
Let $\tilde{e}$ be the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$.
(a) If $n$ is an odd number, then $w_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ and $w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$ are non-trivial by Corollary 3.1.2; the homomorphism $\tilde{e}$ is also non-trivial by Theorem 3.1.1. Thus $\tilde{M}$ and $G$ are non-orientable. Thus $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$ for $\tilde{e}$ is non-trivial and $\beta\left(w_{1}(\tilde{M})\right)=0$.
(b) Since there is one $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ having a cycle of odd order, then $w_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ is nontrivial because of Corollary (3.1.2). Thus $G$ is non-orientable.

Recall $e\left(v_{1}\right)=e\left(v_{2}\right)=+1$ and $e\left(v_{k}\right)=-1$, for $k \geq 3$.
(i) Since $v_{j} \neq v_{1}$ and $v_{j} \neq v_{2}$, then $\tilde{e}$ is non-trivial due to Corollary 3.1.1. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in O n$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$. By Theorem 3.1.1 applied to $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ we can decide when $\tilde{M} \in O n$ as stated.
(ii) Suppose that $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ or $\omega\left(v_{2}\right)$ have a cycle of odd order. Note that $v_{1}$ and $v_{2}$ are orientation reversing curves in $M_{0}$ since they are 1-sided in $F_{0}$ and $e\left(v_{1}\right)=e\left(v_{2}\right)=+1$. By Corollary 3.1.1, $w_{1}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$ is nontrivial and we conclude $\tilde{M}$ is non-orientable. Recall $G$ is non-orientable. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in N n I$ or $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$. Furthermore, $\tilde{M} \in N n I$ if and only if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $e^{\prime}$.
(c) Assume $n$ is an even number and every cycle of $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ has even order for all $j=1, \ldots, g$. Then we have the following cases:

- If $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$ is $\frac{n}{2}, 2$-imprimitive. Then

1. Suppose $\left.\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $e^{\prime}$. Then $\tilde{e}$ is trivial (Theorem 3.1.1). Thus, if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ then $\tilde{M} \in O O$. Otherwise, $\tilde{M} \in N n I$.
2. Suppose $\left.\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$ does not trivialize the bundle of $e^{\prime}$. Then $\tilde{e}$ is nontrivial (Theorem 3.1.1). Therefore, if $\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ trivializes the bundle of $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$, then $w_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ and $w_{1}(G)$ are trivial (Theorem 3.1.1). Thus $G$ is orientable and we conclude $\tilde{M} \in N o$; Otherwise, if $\omega$ does not trivialize the bundle $w_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)$, then $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$ or $\tilde{M} \in O n$. Again we can decide if $\tilde{M} \in O n$ by means of Theorem 3.1.1 applied to $w_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$.

- If $\operatorname{Im}\left(\omega \mid \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right)\right)$ is not $\frac{n}{2}, 2$-imprimitive, we proceed as before in (2).

To finish our study about representations of Seifert manifolds that send a regular fiber into the identity we prove the following Theorem which let us to compute the Seifert symbol for $\tilde{M}$.

Theorem 3.3.8 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \frac{\beta_{1}}{\alpha_{1}}, \ldots, \frac{\beta_{r}}{\alpha_{r}}\right)$ be a Seifert manifold with orbit projection $p: M \rightarrow F$, where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$. Suppose that $F$ is the orbit surface of $M$ and let $g$ be the genus of $F$. Consider $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ such that every curve $v_{j}$ is orientation reversing in $F$, if $F$ is non-orientable. Let $h$ be a regular fiber of $M$. Write $M_{0}=\overline{M-\sqcup_{i=1}^{r} V_{i}}$, where each $V_{i}$ is a fibered neighborhood of the fiber corresponding to $\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Note that $\partial M_{0}$ is the union of $r$ tori, $T_{1} \sqcup \cdots \sqcup T_{r}$. Let $q_{i}=p\left(T_{i}\right)$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Let $n \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a transitive representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively. Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering associated to $\omega$. Let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ is the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$ and $G$ has genus $\tilde{g}$.
a) Suppose $F$ is non-orientable, then $\tilde{M}$ is the manifold

$$
\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; \frac{B_{1,1}}{A_{1,1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{1, \ell_{1}}}{A_{1, \ell_{1}}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, 1}}{A_{r, 1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, \ell_{r}}}{A_{r, \ell_{r}}}\right)
$$

where $Y y \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$ is determined by Theorems 3.3.3, 3.3.5, 3.3.6 and 3.3.7. If $G$ is orientable, then

$$
\tilde{g}=1-\frac{n(2-g)+\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}-n r}{2} ;
$$

otherwise,

$$
\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n r-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} \text {. }
$$

b) If $F$ is orientable, then $\tilde{M}$ is the manifold

$$
\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; \frac{B_{1,1}}{A_{1,1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{1, \ell_{1}}}{A_{1, \ell_{1}}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, 1}}{A_{r, 1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, \ell_{r}}}{A_{r, \ell_{r}}}\right)
$$

where $Y y \in\{O o, N o\}$ is determined by Theorems 3.3.2 and 3.3.4; and

$$
\tilde{g}=1+n(g-1)+\frac{n r-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}}{2} .
$$

The numbers $B_{i, k}$ and $A_{i, k}$ in the Seifert symbol for $\tilde{M}$ in both (a) and (b) are given by:

$$
\begin{gathered}
B_{i, k}=\frac{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right) \cdot \beta_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}}, \text { and } \\
A_{i, k}=\frac{\alpha_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}},
\end{gathered}
$$

where $\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right\}\right.$ denotes the greatest common divisor of $\alpha_{i}$ and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$.
Proof.
The genus of $G, \tilde{g}$, is determined by Lemma 3.3.2 and the class $Y y$ is determined by Theorems 3.3.2, 3.3.3, 3.3.4, 3.3.5, 3.3.6 and 3.3.7.

We compute the numbers $B_{i, k}$ and $A_{i, k}$.

Recall $G_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(F_{0}\right)=G \cap \tilde{M}_{0}$, where $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$. Then $\varphi \mid: G \rightarrow F$ is a covering. The representation associated to $\varphi \mid: G \rightarrow F$ is $\omega \mid: \pi_{1}\left(F_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$.

The manifold $M$ is obtained from $M_{0}$ by glueing a solid tori $U_{i}$ to $T_{i} \partial M_{0}$ with homeomorphisms $f_{i}: \partial U_{i} \rightarrow T_{i}$ such that $f_{i}\left(m_{i}\right)=q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}$, where $m_{i}$ is a meridian of $\partial U_{i}$.

If $i \in\{1, \ldots, r\}$ and we consider the torus $T_{i}=q_{i} \times h$, then $\varphi^{-1}\left(T_{i}\right)$ has $\ell_{i}$ components for $\varphi: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ is a covering and $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ is a product of $\ell_{i}$ cycles, in particular, $\varphi^{-1}\left(q_{i}\right)$ has $\ell_{i}$ components.

Let $T_{i, k}$ be a component of $\varphi^{-1}\left(T_{i}\right)$, for $k \in\left\{1, \ldots \ell_{i}\right\}$. Note that $T_{i, k}$ is a torus and that $\varphi$ induces a covering $\varphi_{i, k}: T_{i, k} \rightarrow T_{i}$ with $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$ sheets such that, if $\tilde{h}$ is a component of $\varphi^{-1}(h)$ and $\tilde{q}_{i, k}$ is the pre-image of $q_{i}$ in the torus $T_{i, k}$, then $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{q}_{i, k}\right\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}\left(T_{i, k}\right)$ for $\varphi \mid: G \rightarrow F$ is a covering. Note that $\tilde{q}_{i, k}$ is the union of $\operatorname{order}\left(o \sigma_{i, k}\right)$ liftings of $q_{i}$. Then $\varphi_{i, k}(\tilde{h})=h$ and $\varphi_{i, k}\left(\tilde{q}_{i, k}\right)=q_{i}^{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)}$. Since $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{q}_{i, k}\right\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}\left(T_{i, k}\right)$, if $\tilde{m}_{i, k} \subset \varphi_{i, k}^{-1}\left(m_{i}\right)$ then there are $A_{i, k}$ and $B_{i, k}$ integer numbers such that $\tilde{m}_{i, k}=\tilde{q}_{i, k}^{A_{i, k}} \tilde{h}^{B_{i, k}}$, and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\varphi_{i, k}\left(\tilde{m}_{i, k}\right)=\varphi_{i, k}\left(\tilde{q}_{i, k}^{A_{i, k}} \tilde{h}^{B_{i, k}}\right)=q_{i}^{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right) A_{i, k}} h^{B_{i, k}} . \tag{3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

On the other hand, associated to $\varphi_{i, k}$ we have a representation $\omega_{i, k}: T_{i} \rightarrow S_{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)}$ such that $\omega(h)=(1)$, the identity permutation in $S_{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)}$, and $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)=\varepsilon_{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)}$, the standard $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$-cycle in $S_{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)}$. Note that $\omega_{i, k}$ satisfies that $\omega_{i, k}\left(m_{i}\right)=$ $\omega_{i, k}\left(q^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}\right)=\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)^{\alpha_{i}}$. This implies

$$
\begin{equation*}
\varphi_{i, k}\left(\tilde{m}_{i, k}\right)=m_{i}^{\operatorname{order}\left(\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)^{\alpha_{i}}\right)}=\left(q_{i}^{\alpha_{i} \cdot \operatorname{order}\left(\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)^{\alpha_{i}}\right)}\right)\left(h^{\beta_{i} \cdot \operatorname{order}\left(\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)^{\alpha_{i}}\right)}\right) \tag{3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

But in fact $\left.\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)^{\alpha_{i}}\right)=\frac{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}}$, hence by recalling Equations 3.2 and 3.3, we obtain

$$
B_{i, k}=\frac{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right) \cdot \beta_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}},
$$

and

$$
A_{i, k}=\frac{\alpha_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}}
$$

for $k=1, \ldots, l_{i}$ and either $i=1, \ldots, g$, if $F$ is non-orientable or $i=1, \ldots, 2 g$, if $F$ is orientable.

### 3.3.2 The case $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, the stardad $n$-cycle

Suppose $M$ is a Seifert manifold and $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$, in this section we focus in representations $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}$ is the standard $n$-cycle of $S_{n}$.

Definition 3.3.2 Let $P$ be an $n$-sided regular polygon with vertices labeled with the numbers from 1 to $n$. A reflection $\rho$ in $S_{n}$ is a permutation determined by a reflection of $P$ restricted to the vertices of $P$.


Figure 3.1: Reflections
Note that by definition a reflection $\rho$ has order 2 .
We say that $\sigma \in S_{n}$ anticommutes with $\varepsilon_{n}$ if $\sigma \varepsilon_{n} \sigma^{-1}=\varepsilon_{n}^{-1}$.
Lemma 3.3.7 Let $\sigma \in S_{n}$. Then $\sigma$ anticommutes with $\varepsilon_{n}$ if and only if $\sigma$ is a reflection.
Proof.
Let $P$ be a $n$-sided regular polygon and $\sigma \in S_{n}$ be a reflection. Note that $\varepsilon_{n}$ is induced by a rotation of $P$ through an angle $2 \pi / n$; by inspections it is easy to see that $\sigma$ anticommutes with $\varepsilon_{n}$.

In a $n$-sided regular polygon $P$ we have $n$ reflections, then if $A=\left\{h \in S_{n}: h \varepsilon_{n} h^{-1}=\right.$ $\left.\varepsilon_{n}^{-1}\right\}$ we have that $|A| \geq n$.

Now we prove $|A|=n$.
Suppose $\rho \in A$, then $\rho \varepsilon_{n} \rho^{-1}=\varepsilon_{n}^{-1}$. Let $\cdot: S_{n} \times S_{n} \rightarrow S_{n}$ be the group action defined by $g \cdot h=g h g^{-1}$. With this action the stabilizer of $\varepsilon_{n}$ is the subgroup Stabilizer $\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right)=\left\{g \in S_{n}\right.$ : $\left.g \cdot \varepsilon_{n}=\varepsilon_{n}\right\}=\left\{g \in S_{n}: g \varepsilon_{n} g^{-1}=\varepsilon_{n}\right\}$. Consider $S_{n} / \operatorname{Stabilizer}\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right)=\left\{g\left(\operatorname{Stabilizer}\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right)\right)\right.$ : $\left.g \in S_{n}\right\}$ and note that $r \in \rho\left(\operatorname{Stabilizer}\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right)\right)$ if and only if $r \varepsilon_{n} r^{-1}=\rho \varepsilon_{n} \rho^{-1}$. Thus $\sigma\left(\operatorname{Stabilizer}\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right)\right)=\left\{r \in S_{n} \mid r \varepsilon_{n} r^{-1}=\varepsilon_{n}^{-1}\right\}=A$.
On the other hand, the orbit of $\varepsilon_{n}$ under this action is the set $O_{\varepsilon_{n}}=\left\{h \in S_{n} \mid h=\right.$ $g \varepsilon_{n} g^{-1}$ for some $\left.g \in S_{n}\right\}$. Note that $O_{\varepsilon_{n}}$ is the set of $n$-cycles for the conjugates of an $n$-cycle have also order $n$.

We have a bijection $S_{n} / \operatorname{Stabilizer}\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right) \rightarrow O_{\varepsilon_{n}}$. Then $n!=\left|S_{n}\right|=\left(\left|\operatorname{Stabilizer}\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right)\right|\right)\left(\left|O_{\varepsilon_{n}}\right|\right)$. Since $\left|O_{\varepsilon_{n}}\right|=(n-1)$ !, we obtain $|\operatorname{Stabilizer}(\varepsilon)|=n$.

Therefore $|A|=n$ because $|A|=\left|\rho\left(\operatorname{Stabilizer}\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right)\right)\right|=\left|\operatorname{Stabilizer}\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right)\right|=n$.

Lemma 3.3.8 Let $\sigma \in S_{n}$. Then $\sigma$ commutes with $\varepsilon_{n}$ if and only if there is $k \in \mathbb{Z}$ such that $\sigma=\varepsilon_{n}^{k}$.

Proof.

Consider again the group action $\cdot: S_{n} \times S_{n} \rightarrow S_{n}$ given by $g \cdot h=g h g^{-1}$. Recall from the proof of the previous lemma that $|\operatorname{Stabilizer}(\varepsilon)|=n$. Since $\left\{(1), \varepsilon_{n}, \ldots, \varepsilon_{n}^{n-1}\right\} \subset$ $\operatorname{Stabilizer}\left(\varepsilon_{n}\right)$ we obtain Stabilizer $(\varepsilon)=\left\{(1), \varepsilon_{n}, \ldots, \varepsilon_{n}^{n-1}\right\}$. Therefore, $\sigma=\varepsilon_{n}^{k}$, for some $k \in \mathbb{Z}$.

Lemma 3.3.9 (Torus Lemma) [ $\boldsymbol{N}-\boldsymbol{R L}]$ Let $T$ be a torus and let $h, q \subset T$ be a basis for $\pi_{1}(T)$. Let $n \in \mathbb{Z}$ and assume that $\omega: \pi_{1}(T) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is the representation such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n}, \\
\omega(q) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$ is the standard $n$-cycle. Suppose that $\varphi: \tilde{T} \rightarrow T$ is the covering space defined by $\omega$. Then there exist a basis $\tilde{h}, \tilde{q} \subset \tilde{T}$ for $\pi_{1}(\tilde{T})$ such that $\varphi(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi(\tilde{q})=q h^{-k}$.

Proof.
Cut $T$ along $h$ and $q$ to get the identification square $S$ shown in Figure 3.2.


Figure 3.2: Square S

The boundary of $S$ is the union of $h^{+}, h_{-}, q^{+}$and $q_{-}$. If $S(1), \ldots, S(n)$ are $n$ copies of $S$ and the boundary of $S(i)$ is the union of $h(i)^{+}, h(i)^{-}, q(i)^{+}, q(i)^{-}$, we can construct $\tilde{T}$ by glueing $q(i)^{+} \subset S(i)$ with $q\left(\varepsilon_{n}(i)\right)^{-} \subset S\left(\varepsilon_{n}(i)\right)$ and $h(i)^{+}$with $h\left(\varepsilon_{n}(i)\right)^{-}$.


Figure 3.3: $\tilde{T}$

Suppose $x \in h(1)^{+}$and let $y \in h(k+1)^{+}$be the image of $x$ under the identification. Let $\tilde{h}=\varphi^{-1}(h)$ and $\tilde{q}$ a shortest curve in $S(1) \cup \cdot \cup S(n)$ connecting $x$ and $y$, as shown in Figure 3.3. Observe that $\tilde{h} \cap \tilde{q}=\{x\}$, then it is clear that $\tilde{h}, \tilde{q} \subset \tilde{T}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(T)$. By construction $\varphi(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi(\tilde{q})=q h^{-k}$.

Lemma 3.3.10 (Klein Bottle Lemma) Let $K$ be a Klein bottle with $\pi_{1}(K)=\langle h, v$ : $\left.v h v^{-1}=h^{-1}\right\rangle$. Consider a representation $\omega: \pi_{1}(K) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2 \ldots, n)$. Assume $\varphi: \tilde{K} \rightarrow K$ is the covering associated to $\omega$. Then $\omega(v)$ is a reflection $\rho$, the covering space $\tilde{K}$ is also a Klein bottle and, if $\rho(1)=t$, then there exists a basis $\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{v}\}$ for $\tilde{K}$ such that $\varphi(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi(\tilde{v})=v h^{-(t-1)}$.

Proof.
Note that $\omega(v) \varepsilon_{n} \omega(v)^{-1}=\varepsilon^{-1}$, for $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$ and $v h v^{-1}=h^{-1}$. By Lemma (3.3.7), $\omega(v)$ is a reflection $\rho$. The surface $\tilde{K}$ is a closed surface. Also $\chi(\tilde{K})=n \chi(K)=0$ for $\chi(K)=0$, where $\chi(\tilde{K})$ and $\chi(K)$ are the Euler characteristic of $\tilde{K}$ and $K$, respectively. Thus $\tilde{K}$ could be either a Klein bottle or a torus.

To construct $\tilde{K}$, cut $K$ along $h$ and $v$ to get the identification square $S$ shown in Figure 3.4.

The boundary of $S$ is the union of $h^{+}, h^{-}, v^{+}$and $v^{-}$. If $S(1), \ldots, S(n)$ are $n$ copies of $S$ and the boundary of $S(i)$ is the union of $h(i)^{+}, h(i)^{-}, v(i)^{+}, v(i)^{-}$, then $\tilde{K}$ is constructed by glueing $v(i)^{+} \subset S(i)$ along $v\left(\varepsilon_{n}(i)\right)^{-} \subset S\left(\varepsilon_{n}(i)\right)$ and $h(i)^{+}$with $h(\rho(i))^{-}$.

Suppose $x \in h(1)^{+}$and let $y \in h(t)^{-}$be the image of $x$ under the identification. Let $\tilde{h}=\varphi^{-1}(h)$ and $\tilde{v}$ be a shortest curve in $S(1) \cup \cdots \cup S(n)$ connecting $x$ and $y$, as shown in the Figure 3.5 Then $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}, \varphi_{\#}(\tilde{v})=v h^{-(t-1)}$ by construction.


Figure 3.4: Square S


Figure 3.5: $\tilde{T}$

Notice that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v} \tilde{h} \tilde{v}^{-1} \tilde{h}\right) & =\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{v}) \varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h}) \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}^{-1}\right) \varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h}) \\
& =\left(v h^{-(t-1)}\right) h^{n}\left(h^{(t-1)} v^{-1}\right) h^{n} \\
& =v h^{n} v^{-1} h^{n} \\
& =\underbrace{v h v^{-1} v h v^{-1} \cdots v h v^{-1}}_{n-\text { times }} h^{n} \\
& =h^{-n} h^{n}\left(\text { because of the relation } v_{j} h v-j^{-1}=h^{-1}\right) \\
& =1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $\tilde{v} \tilde{h} \tilde{v}^{-1}=\tilde{h}^{-1}$ for $\varphi_{\#}$ is injective.
Observe that $\tilde{h}$ intersects transversally $\tilde{v}$ only in one single point, thus $\tilde{K}$ must be a Klein bottle. Otherwise, $\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{v}\}$ would be a non-commuting pair in $\pi_{1}(K)$, the fundamental group of the torus $\tilde{K}$. Finally, $\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{v}\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(\tilde{K})$ because the complement of these curves is a 2 -disk, by construction.

Remark 3.3.2 Suppose $M$ is a Seifert manifold with orbit projection $p: M \rightarrow F$. Assume $F$ is of genus $g$. Let $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{r}$ be a set of fibers of $M$ which contains all the exceptional
fibers and a finite number of regular fibers. Recall each fiber has a neighborhood $V_{i}$ fiber preserving homeomorphic to a fibered solid torus $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$.

Write $M_{0}=\overline{M-\cup V_{i}}$. Note that we have a quotient $p \mid: M_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $F_{0}$ is a surface with boundary. Recall $F_{0}=F \cap M_{0}$. The boundary of $F_{0}$ has $r$ components, one for each component of $\partial M_{0}$. Let $q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}$ be the components of $\partial F_{0}$ and $h$ be a regular fiber in $M_{0}$.

Suppose $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ such that $v_{j}$ is orientation reversing in $F$, if $F$ is non-orientable.

- Assume $M \in O o$, a presentation for $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ is

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, v_{j}\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$. Then $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ and $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ commute with $\varepsilon_{n}$, for $\left[h, v_{j}\right]=\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, j=1, \ldots, 2 g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, By Lemma (3.3.8), there are integer numbers $k_{i}$ and $s_{j}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n_{i}}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=1, \ldots, 2 g
\end{aligned}
$$

In $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ we have the relation $q_{1} \cdots q_{r}=\prod\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]$. Then

$$
\omega\left(q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]\right)^{-1}\right)=\varepsilon^{\sum k_{i}}=(1)
$$

Since $\varepsilon_{n}$ has order $n$, there is an integer number $p$ such that $\sum k_{i}=n p$. Define $k_{1}^{\prime}=k_{1}-n p$ and $k_{j}^{\prime}=k_{j}$, if $j \neq 1$. Then we get a representation $\omega^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega^{\prime}(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}^{\prime}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=1, \ldots, 2 g
\end{aligned}
$$

Clearly $\sum k_{i}^{\prime}=0$ and $\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}}=\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}^{\prime}}$ because $\varepsilon_{n}$ has order $n$. Therefore $\omega^{\prime}=\omega$ and we can always assume $\sum k_{i}=0$.

- If $M \in O n$, then a presentation for $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ is

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ; v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$. Note that $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ anticommutes with $\varepsilon_{n}$, that is, $\omega\left(v_{j}\right) \varepsilon_{n} \omega\left(v_{j}\right)^{-1}=\varepsilon^{-1}$, and $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ commute with $\varepsilon_{n}$, since we have that relations $v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}$ and $\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, j=$ $1, \ldots, 2 g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, By Lemmas 3.3.8 and 3.3.7 there are integer numbers $k_{i}$ and reflections $\rho_{j}$ such that $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=1, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

Since we have the relation $q_{1} \cdots q_{r}=\prod v_{j}^{2}$ in $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ and reflections have order 2 , then

$$
\omega\left(q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}\right)=\varepsilon^{\sum k_{i}}=(1)
$$

Therefore there is an integer number $p$ such that $\sum k_{i}=n p$. Let $k_{1}^{\prime}=k_{1}-n p$ and $k_{j}^{\prime}=k_{j}$, if $j \neq 1$. We define a representation $\omega^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega^{\prime}(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}^{\prime}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=1, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $\omega^{\prime}=\omega$ and $\sum k_{i}^{\prime}=0$. Therefore we can always assume $\sum k_{i}=0$.

- If $M \in N o$, then a presentation for $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ is

$$
\begin{gathered}
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{2 g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{s}, h ; q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]\right. \\
\left.\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, v_{1} h v_{1}^{-1}=h^{-1},\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1 \text { for } j \geq 2\right\rangle
\end{gathered}
$$

Assume $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=$ $(1,2, \ldots, n)$. Then $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ anticommutes with $\varepsilon_{n}$ for $v_{1} h v_{1}^{-1} ; \omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ and $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ commute with $\varepsilon_{n}$, for $\left[h, v_{j}\right]=\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, j=2, \ldots, 2 g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, By Lemma 3.3.7, there is a reflection $\rho_{1}$ and by Lemma 3.3.8 there are integer numbers $k_{1}, \ldots, k_{r}$, $s_{2}, s_{3}, \ldots, s_{2 g-1}$ and $s_{2 g}$ such that $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =\rho_{1} \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=2, \ldots, 2 g
\end{aligned}
$$

. In $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ we have the relation $q_{1} \cdots q_{r}=\prod\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]$. Then

$$
\omega\left(q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]\right)^{-1}\right)=\varepsilon^{\sum k_{i}+2 s_{2}}=(1)
$$

Thus there is an integer number $p$ such that $\sum k_{i}+2 s_{2}=n p$. Define $k_{1}^{\prime}=k_{1}-n p$ and $k_{j}^{\prime}=k_{j}$, if $j \neq 1$. We get a representation $\omega^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega^{\prime}(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}^{\prime}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{1}\right) & =\rho_{1} \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=2, \ldots, 2 g
\end{aligned}
$$

It is easy to see $\sum k_{i}^{\prime}+2 s_{2}=0$ and $\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}}=\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}^{\prime}}$ for $\varepsilon_{n}$ has order $n$. Therefore $\omega^{\prime}=\omega$ and we can always assume $\sum k_{i}+2 s_{2}=0$.

- If $M \in N n I$, then a presentation for $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ is

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[v_{j}, h\right]=1,\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1\right. \\
\left.q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right\rangle
\end{array}
$$

Suppose $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=$ $(1,2, \ldots, n)$. Then $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ and $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ commute with $\varepsilon_{n}$, for $\left[h, v_{j}\right]=\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1$. By Lemma (3.3.8), $j=1, \ldots, 2 g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, there are integer numbers $k_{i}$ and $s_{j}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n_{i}}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=1, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

Recall in $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ we have the relation $q_{1} \cdots q_{r}=\prod v_{j}^{2}$. Then

$$
\omega\left(q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}\right)=\varepsilon^{\sum k_{i}-2 \sum s_{j}}=(1)
$$

Since $\varepsilon_{n}$ has order $n$, there is an integer number $p$ such that $\sum k_{i}-2 \sum s_{j}=n p$. Define $k_{1}^{\prime}=k_{1}-n p$ and $k_{j}^{\prime}=k_{j}$, if $j \neq 1$. Then we get a representation $\omega^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega^{\prime}(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}^{\prime}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=1, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

Clearly $\sum k_{i}^{\prime}-2 \sum s_{j}=0$ and $\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}}=\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}^{\prime}}$ because $\varepsilon_{n}$ has order $n$. Therefore $\omega^{\prime}=\omega$ and we can always assume $\sum k_{i}-2 \sum s_{j}=0$.

- If $M \in N n I I$, then a presentation for $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ is

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong\left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2},\right. \\
\left.\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 2\right\rangle .
\end{array}
$$

Assume $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=$ $(1,2, \ldots, n)$. Then $\omega\left(v_{1}\right)$ and $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ commute with $\varepsilon_{n}$ for $\left[v_{1}, h\right]=\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1$; if $j \geq 2$, then $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ anticommutes with $\varepsilon_{n}$ because $\left[h, v_{j}\right]=\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1$, for $j \geq 2$. By Lemma 3.3.7 and 3.3.8, there are reflections $\rho_{j}, j \geq 2$, and there are integer numbers $k_{i}$ and $s_{1}$ such that $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{1}, \quad \text { and }} \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=2, \ldots, g .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that

$$
\omega\left(q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}\right)=\varepsilon^{\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}}=(1)
$$

because of relation $q_{1} \cdots q_{r}=\prod v_{j}^{2}$ and because reflections have order 2.
Thus there is an integer number $p$ such that $\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}=n p$. Define $k_{1}^{\prime}=k_{1}-n p$ and $k_{j}^{\prime}=k_{j}$, if $j \neq 1$. We get a representation $\omega^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega^{\prime}(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}^{\prime}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{1}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{1}}, \text { and } \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \text { for } j=2, \ldots, g .
\end{aligned}
$$

It is easy to see $\sum k_{i}^{\prime}-2 s_{1}=0$ and $\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}}=\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}^{\prime}}$ since $\varepsilon_{n}$ has order $n$. Therefore $\omega^{\prime}=\omega$ and we can always assume $\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}=0$.

- If $M \in N n I I I$, then a presentation for $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ is

$$
\begin{aligned}
\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \cong & \left\langle v_{1}, \ldots, v_{g}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{r}, h ;\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1, q_{1} q_{2} \cdots q_{r}=\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2},\right. \\
& {\left.\left[v_{1}, h\right]=1,\left[v_{2}, h\right]=1, v_{j} h v_{j}^{-1}=h^{-1}, \text { for each } j \geq 3\right\rangle . }
\end{aligned}
$$

Suppose $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=$ $(1,2, \ldots, n)$. Then $\omega\left(v_{1}\right), \omega\left(v_{2}\right)$ and $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ commute with $\varepsilon_{n}$ for $\left[v_{1}, h\right]=\left[v_{2}, h\right]=$ $\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1$; if $j \geq 3$, then $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$ anticommutes with $\varepsilon_{n}$ for if $j \geq 3$ then $\left[h, v_{j}\right]=$
$\left[h, q_{i}\right]=1$. By Lemma (3.3.7) and (3.3.8), there are reflections $\rho_{j}, j \geq 3$, and there are integer numbers $k_{i}, s_{1}$ and $s_{2}$ such that $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{1}} \\
\omega\left(v_{2}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{2}}, \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=3, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that

$$
\omega\left(q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}\right)=\varepsilon^{\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}-2 s_{2}}=(1)
$$

since $q_{1} \cdots q_{r}=\prod v_{j}^{2}$ and because reflections have order 2.

Thus there is an integer number $p$ such that $\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}-2 s_{2}=n p$. Let $k_{1}^{\prime}=k_{1}-n p$ and $k_{j}^{\prime}=k_{j}$, if $j \neq 1$. We obtain a representation $\omega^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega^{\prime}(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}^{\prime}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{1}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{1}}, \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{2}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{2}}, \quad \text { and } \\
\omega^{\prime}\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=3, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

It is easy to see $\sum k_{i}^{\prime}-2 s_{1}-2 s_{2}=0$ and $\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}}=\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{1}^{\prime}}$ for $\varepsilon_{n}$ has order $n$. Therefore $\omega^{\prime}=\omega$ and we can always assume $\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}-2 s_{2}=0$.

Lemma 3.3.11 Let $M$ be a Seifert manifold. Assume $M_{0}, F$ and $F_{0}$ are as in las remark. Suppose $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$ and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$. Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering of $M$ branched along fibers of $M$ determined by $\omega$. Assume $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ is the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$. Then $F \cong G$.

## Proof.

Let $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right), \tilde{F}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(F_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\tilde{p}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$. Then $\varphi \mid: \tilde{F}_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ is a covering space of $n$ sheets. Since $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, each fiber of $\tilde{M}_{0}$ is the preimage of a fiber $h^{\prime}$ in $M_{0}$ under $\varphi$. Thus the projection $\tilde{p} \mid: \tilde{F}_{0} \rightarrow G_{0}$ is also an $n$-fold covering for each fiber of $\tilde{M}_{0}$ intersects $\tilde{F}_{0}$ in $n$ points. Suppose that $\tilde{x}, \tilde{y} \in \tilde{F}_{0}$ and $\tilde{p}(\tilde{x})=\tilde{p}(\tilde{y})$. Then there is one fiber $\tilde{h}$ in $\tilde{M}_{0}$ such that $\tilde{x}, \tilde{y} \in \tilde{h} \cap \tilde{F}_{0}$. Also there is a fiber $h^{\prime}$ of $M_{0}$ such that $\varphi(\tilde{h})=\left(h^{\prime}\right)^{n}$ for $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$. We conclude $\varphi|(\tilde{x})=\varphi|(\tilde{y})$ for $\varphi|(\tilde{x}), \varphi|(\tilde{y}) \in h^{\prime} \cap F_{0}$ and each fiber intersects $F_{0}$
in one single point. Thus there exists the following commutative diagram:


The map $\bar{\varphi}_{0}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ is defined as usual: Let $x \in G_{0}$ and consider $\tilde{x} \in(\tilde{p} \mid)^{-1}(x)$ then $\bar{\varphi}_{0}(x)=\varphi \mid(\tilde{x})$. Of course, $\bar{\varphi}_{0}(x)$ does not depend on $\tilde{x}$ because $(\varphi \mid)\left((\tilde{p} \mid)^{-1}(x)\right)$ is one point. Note that $\bar{\varphi}_{0}$ is a covering of 1 sheet for $\tilde{p} \mid: \tilde{F}_{0} \rightarrow G_{0}$ and $\varphi \mid: \tilde{F}_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ are $n$-fold coverings and for the diagram above is a commutative diagram. Thus $\bar{\varphi}_{0}$ is a homeomorphism. Therefore there is a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}: G \rightarrow F$.

Note that in this context $\tilde{M}$ is no longer a pullback.
Lemma 3.3.12 Let $M$ be a Seifert manifold and $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be a covering of $M$ branched along fibers. Assume $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ and $p: M \rightarrow F$ are the orbit projections of $\tilde{M}$ and $M$, respectively. Let $h$ be a regular fiber of $M$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be the representation determined by $\varphi$. Suppose $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$. Let $G_{0}$ and $F_{0}$ be as the proof of the previous lemma. Let $\bar{\varphi}_{0}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$ be the homeomorphism obtained in the previous lemma. Recall $\left.\pi_{( } F\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is the valuation homomorphism. Let $\tilde{v} \subset G_{0}$ and $v \subset F_{0}$ be simple closed curves such that $\bar{\varphi}_{0}(\tilde{v})=v$.
Then:
(a) The map $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v}) \rightarrow p^{-1}(v)$ is an $n$-fold covering space.
(b) If $e(v)=+1$, then $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=+1$.
(c) If $e(v)=-1$, Then $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=-1$.

Proof.
(a) Note that the following diagram commutes.


Thus $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v}) \rightarrow p^{-1}(v)$ is a covering space and $\omega^{\prime}: \pi_{1}\left(p^{-1}(v)\right) \rightarrow S_{r}=S\left(\left\{a_{1}, \ldots, a_{r}\right\}\right)$, the representation associated to this covering, sends $h$ into $\varepsilon_{n}$. Note that $\tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v})$ and $p^{-1}(v)$ are $S^{1}$-bundles over the simple closed curves $\tilde{v}$ and $v$, respectively. Then $\tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v})$ and $p^{-1}(v)$ are either tori or Klein bottles depending on the triviality of the $S^{1}$-bundles.
(b) Since $e(v)=+1$, then $p^{-1}(v)$ is a torus and $\tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v})$ is a torus. Thus $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=+1$ for $\tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v})$ is an $S^{1}$-bundle over $\tilde{v}$.
(c) If $e(v)=-1$, then $p^{-1}(v)$ is a Klein bottle. According to Lemma 3.3.10, we conclude $\tilde{p}^{-1}(\tilde{v})$ is a Klein bottle and therefore $\tilde{e}(\tilde{v})=-1$.

Theorem 3.3.9 Assume $M=\left(O o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Let $v_{j}$ and $q_{i}$ be as in Remark 3.3.2 and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n_{i}}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=1, \ldots, 2 g ;
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}=0$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$. Then $\tilde{M} \in O$ o.

Proof.
Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there exists a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}: G \rightarrow F$. Then $G$ is orientable. Let $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$. Since $\varphi \mid: \tilde{M}_{0} \rightarrow M_{0}$ is a covering and $M_{0}$ is orientable, then $\tilde{M}_{0}$, and consequently, $\tilde{M}$ are orientable by Lemma 3.3.5 and Corollary 3.1.2. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in O o$.

Theorem 3.3.10 Assume $M=\left(O n, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Let $v_{j}$ and $q_{i}$ be as in Remark 3.3.2 and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=1, \ldots, g ;
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}=0$ and $\rho_{j}$ is a reflection, for $j=1, \ldots, g$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$. Then $\tilde{M} \in O n$.

Proof.
Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

By Lemma 3.3.11, there exists a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}: G \rightarrow F$. Then $G$ is non-orientable. Let $\tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$. Since $\varphi \mid: \tilde{M}_{0} \rightarrow M_{0}$ is a covering and $M_{0}$ is orientable, then $\tilde{M}_{0}$ is orientable; $\tilde{M}$ as also orientable by Lemma 3.3.5 and Corollary 3.1.2. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in O n . \square$

Theorem 3.3.11 Assume $M=\left(N o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Let $v_{j}$ and $q_{i}$ be as in Remark 3.3.2 and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =\rho_{1} \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=2, \ldots, 2 g ;
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}+2 s_{2}=0$ and $\rho_{1}$ is a reflection. Suppose $\rho_{1}(1)=t_{1}\{1, \ldots, n\}$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$. Then $\tilde{M} \in$ No.

## Proof.

Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$. Recall $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, the valuation homomorphism of $M$, is defined by $e\left(v_{1}\right)=-1$ and $e\left(v_{2}\right)=+1$, for $i=2, \ldots, 2 g$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there is a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}: G \rightarrow F$. Thus $G$ is orientable. Let $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}\right\}_{j=1}^{2 g}$ be a basis for $\pi_{1}(G)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=v_{j}$. By Lemma (3.3.12), the map $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(v_{j}\right)$ is a covering and $\tilde{e}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=e\left(v_{j}\right)$, for $j=1, \ldots, 2 g$, where $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in$ No.

Theorem 3.3.12 Assume $M=\left(N n I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Let $v_{j}$ and $q_{i}$ be as in Remark 3.3.2 and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n} \\
& \omega\left(q_{i}\right)=\varepsilon_{n_{i}}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
& \omega\left(v_{j}\right)=\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=1, \ldots, g ;
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}-2 \sum s_{j}=0$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$. Then $\tilde{M} \in N n I$.
Proof.
Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Recall $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$ and $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, the valuation homomorphism of $M$, is trivial. By Lemma 3.3.11, there is an homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}: G \rightarrow F$. Thus $G$ is non-orientable. Since $\bar{\varphi}$ is a homeomorphism, there exists a basis $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}\right\}_{j=1}^{g}$ of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(G)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=v_{j}$. By Lemma 3.3.12, the map $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(v_{j}\right)$ is a covering and $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is trivial, where $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in N n I$.

Theorem 3.3.13 Assume $M=\left(N n I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Let $v_{j}$ and $q_{i}$ be as in Remark 3.3.2 and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{1}}, \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=2, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}=0$ and $\rho_{j}$ is a reflection, for all $j=2, \ldots, g$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$. Then $\tilde{M} \in N n I I$.

## Proof.

Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Recall $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$ and $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, the valuation homomorphism of $M$, is defined by $e\left(v_{1}\right)=+1$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$, for $j=2, \ldots, g$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there is an homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}: G \rightarrow F$. Then $G$ is non-orientable. Also there exists a basis $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}\right\}_{j=1}^{g}$ of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(G)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=$ $v_{j}$, because $\bar{\varphi}$ is a homeomorphism. By Lemma 3.3.12, the map $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(v_{j}\right)$ is a covering and $\tilde{e}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=e\left(v_{j}\right)$, for $j=1, \ldots, g$, where $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in N n I I$.

Theorem 3.3.14 Assume $M=\left(N n I I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Let $v_{j}$ and $q_{i}$ be as in Remark 3.3.2 and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{1}}, \\
\omega\left(v_{2}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{2}}, \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=3, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}-2 s_{2}=0$ and $\rho_{j}$ is a reflection, for $j=3, \ldots, g$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$. Then $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.

Proof.
Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Recall $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$ and $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, the valuation homomorphism of $M$, is defined by $e\left(v_{1}\right)=+1$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$, for $j=2, \ldots, g$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there is an homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}: G \rightarrow F$. Then $G$ is non-orientable. Also there exists a basis $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}\right\}_{j=1}^{g}$ of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(G)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=v_{j}$, for $\bar{\varphi}$ is a homeomorphism. By Lemma 3.3.12, the map $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(v_{j}\right)$ is a covering and $\tilde{e}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=e\left(v_{j}\right)$, for $j=1, \ldots, g$, where $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$. Therefore $\tilde{M} \in N n I I I$.

Corollary 3.3.1 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{r} / \beta_{r}\right)$ and $M_{0}$ as in Remark ?? Assume $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$ and let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be covering space determined by $\omega$.
Then $\tilde{M}$ is in the same class of $M$.
Lemma 3.3.13 Suppose $M=\left(O o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Assume $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$. By Remark 3.3.2, $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=1, \ldots, 2 g ;
\end{aligned}
$$

where $v_{j}$ and $q_{i}$ are considered as in Remark 3.3.2 and $\sum k_{i}=0$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$.
Then there are an orbit surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and a basis $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}^{\prime}\right)$ and curves $\tilde{q}_{i}$ in the boundary of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ such that $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=v_{j} h^{-s_{j}}$, for all $j$.

In particular, we have an orbit surface $G^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}$ such that $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}\left(G^{\prime}\right)$.

## Proof.

Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Recall $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there exists a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}_{0}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\tilde{p}\left(\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right)$. Then there exists a basis $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}, q_{i}^{\prime}\right\}$, where $j=1, \ldots, 2 g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=v_{j}$ and $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=q_{i}$, for all $j=1, \ldots, 2 g$ and for $i=1, \ldots, r$.

Recall $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, the valuation homomorphism of $M$, is trivial. By Lemma 3.3.12 $\tilde{e}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=\tilde{e}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=+1$, where $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$.

By Lemma 3.3.12, $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(q_{i}\right)$ is a covering space; using Lemma 3.3.9 we obtain a basis $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{q}_{i}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}$.

Analogously, there is a basis $\left\{\tilde{v}_{j}, \tilde{h}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=$ $v_{j} h^{-s_{j}}$, for all $j$. Note that, by construction, $\tilde{v}_{j}$ and $\tilde{q}_{i}$ intersect every fiber of $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)$, respectively, in exactly one point.

Since $h$ commutes with $v_{j}$, for $j=1, \ldots, 2 g$, we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod\left[\tilde{v}_{2 j-1}, \tilde{v}_{2 j}\right]\right)^{-1}\right) & \simeq q_{1} h^{-k_{1}} \cdots q_{r} h^{-k_{r}}\left(\prod\left[v_{2 l-1}, v_{2 l}\right]\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq h^{-\sum k_{i}} q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod\left[v_{2 l-1}, v_{2 l}\right]\right)^{-1}\left(\text { recall } \sum k_{i}=0 .\right) \\
& \simeq q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod\left[v_{2 l-1}, v_{2 l}\right]\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq 1
\end{aligned}
$$

where all homotopies are $\operatorname{rel} \partial I$. Thus $\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod\left[\tilde{v}_{2 j-1}, \tilde{v}_{2 j}\right]\right)^{-1} \simeq 1$ for $\varphi_{\#}$ is injective.
Then the curves $\tilde{q}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{q}_{r}$ span a surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $M_{0}$. After some isotopies of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $\tilde{M}$ fixing $\partial G_{0}^{\prime}$, we obtain $G_{0}^{\prime}$ is an orbit surface. After filling the holes of $\tilde{M}_{0}, G_{0}^{\prime}$ gives rise to $G^{\prime}$ as required.

Lemma 3.3.14 Suppose $M=\left(O n, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Assume $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$. Let $M_{0}$ be as in Remark 3.3.2 and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$. By Remark 3.3.2, $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=1, \ldots, g
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}=0$ and $\rho_{j}$ is a reflection, for $j=1, \ldots, g$. Suppose $\rho_{j}(1)=t_{j} \in\{1, \ldots, n\}$, for $j=1, \ldots, g$.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$.
Then there are an orbit surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and a basis $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}^{\prime}\right)$ and curves $\tilde{q}_{i}$ in the boundary of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ such that $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}$, for all $j$.

In particular, we have an orbit surface $G^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}$ such that $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}\left(G^{\prime}\right)$.
Proof.
Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Recall $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there exists a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}_{0}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\tilde{p}\left(\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right)$. Then there exists a basis $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}, q_{i}^{\prime}\right\}$, where $j=1, \ldots, g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=v_{j}$ and $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=q_{i}$, for all $j=1, \ldots, g$ and for $i=1, \ldots, r$.

Recall $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, the valuation homomorphism of $M$, is defined by $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$, for $j=1, \ldots, g$, and $e\left(q_{i}\right)=+1$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Let $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ be the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$; by Lemma 3.3 .12 we have that $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(q_{i}\right)$ is a covering, $\tilde{e}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=-1$ and $\tilde{e}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=+1$.

From Lemma 3.3.9 it follows that we have a basis $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{q}_{i}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}$.

Recall $\rho_{j}(1)=t_{j}$. By Lemma 3.3.10 there is a basis $\left\{\tilde{v}_{j}, \tilde{h}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}$, for $j=1, \ldots, g$.

Note that, by construction, $\tilde{v}_{j}$ and $\tilde{q}_{i}$ intersect each fiber of $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)$, respectively, in exactly one point.

Since $h$ anticommutes with $v_{j}$, we obtain $v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}=h^{\left(t_{j}-1\right)} v_{j}$ and $\left.v_{j} h^{( } t_{j}-1\right)=$ $h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right) v_{j}}$, for $j=1, \ldots, 2 g$. Then $v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)} v_{j} h^{\left(-\left(t_{j}-1\right)\right)}=h^{\left(t_{j}-1\right)-\left(t_{j}-1\right)} v_{j}^{2}=v_{j}^{2}$.

Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod \tilde{v}_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}\right) & \simeq q_{1} h^{-k_{1}} \cdots q_{r} h^{-k_{r}}\left(\prod\left(v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}\right)^{2}\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq h^{-\sum k_{i}} q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)} v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}\right)^{-1},\left(\text { recall } \sum k_{i}=0 .\right) \\
& \simeq q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}, \\
& \simeq 1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $\left.\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod \tilde{v}_{j}^{2}\right]\right)^{-1} \simeq 1$ because for $\varphi_{\#}$ is injective.
Then the curves $\tilde{q}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{q}_{r}$ span a surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $M_{0}$. After some isotopies of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $\tilde{M}$ fixing $\partial G_{0}^{\prime}$, we obtain $G_{0}^{\prime}$ is an orbit surface. After filling the holes of $\tilde{M}_{0}, G_{0}^{\prime}$ gives rise to $G^{\prime}$ as required.

Lemma 3.3.15 Suppose $M=\left(N o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Assume $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$. Let $M_{0}$ be as in Remark 3.3.2 and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =\rho_{1} \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=2, \ldots, 2 g ;
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}+2 s_{2}=0$ and $\rho_{1}$ is a reflection. Suppose $\rho_{1}(1)=t_{1} \in\{1, \ldots, n\}$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$.

Then there are an orbit surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and a basis $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}^{\prime}\right)$ and curves $\tilde{q}_{i}$ in the boundary of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ such that $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v_{1}}\right)=v_{1} h^{-\left(t_{1}-1\right)}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v_{j}}\right)=v_{j} h^{-s_{j}}$, for $j=2, \ldots, 2 g$.

In particular, we have an orbit surface $G^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}$ such that $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}\left(G^{\prime}\right)$.

Proof.
Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Recall $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there exists a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}_{0}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\tilde{p}\left(\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right)$. Then there exists a basis $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}, q_{i}^{\prime}\right\}$, where $j=1, \ldots, g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=v_{j}$ and $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=q_{i}$, for $j=1, \ldots, g$ and for $i=1, \ldots, r$.

Recall $e\left(v_{1}\right)=-1, e\left(v_{j}\right)=+1$, for $j=2, \ldots, 2 g$, and $e\left(q_{i}\right)=+1$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$, where $e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ is the valuation homomorphism of $M$. Let $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ be the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$; by Lemma 3.3 .12 we have that $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(q_{i}\right)$ is a covering space, $\tilde{e}\left(v_{1}^{\prime}\right)=-1, \tilde{e}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=+1$, for $j=2, \ldots, 2 g$ and $\tilde{e}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=+1$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$.

From Lemma 3.3 .9 it follows we have basis $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{v}_{j}\right\}$ and $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{q}_{i}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ and $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)\right)$, respectively, such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=v_{j} h^{-s_{j}}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}$, for $j=2, \ldots, 2 g$ and for $i=1 \ldots, r$.

Recall $\rho_{1}(1)=t_{1}$. By Lemma 3.3.10 there is a basis $\left\{\tilde{v}_{1}, \tilde{h}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{1}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{1}\right)=v_{1} h^{-\left(t_{1}-1\right)}$. By construction, $\tilde{v}_{j}$ and $\tilde{q}_{i}$ intersect each fiber of $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)$, respectively, in exactly one point.

Since $h$ anticommutes with $v_{1}$ we obtain $v_{1}^{-1} h^{s_{j}}=h^{-s_{j}} v_{1}^{-1}$. Then $v_{1} h^{-\left(t_{1}-1\right)} v_{2} h^{-s_{2}} h^{\left(t_{1}-1\right)} v_{1}^{-1} h^{s_{2}} v_{2}^{-1}=$ $v_{1} v_{2} v_{1}^{-1} v_{2}^{-1} h^{2 s_{2}}$ because $h$ commutes with $v_{2}$.

Thus

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[\tilde{v}_{2 j-1}, \tilde{v}_{2 j}\right]\right)^{-1}\right) \simeq q_{1} h^{-k_{1}} \cdots q_{r} h^{-k_{r}}\left(\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[\varphi \#\left(\tilde{v}_{2 j-1}\right), \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{2} j\right)\right]\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq h^{-\sum k_{i}} q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right] h^{2 s_{2}}\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq h^{-\sum k_{i}} q_{1} \cdots q_{r} h^{-2 s_{2}}\left(\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]\right)^{-1},\left(\text { since }\left[q_{i}, h\right]=1\right) \\
& \simeq h^{-\sum k_{i}-2 s_{2}} q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod_{j=1}^{g}\left[v_{2 j-1}, v_{2 j}\right]\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq 1\left(\text { for } \sum k_{i}+2 s_{2}=0\right) \text {. }
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod\left[\tilde{v}_{2 j-1}, \tilde{v}_{2 j}\right]\right)^{-1} \simeq 1$ for $\varphi_{\#}$ is injective. Then the curves $\tilde{q}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{q}_{r}$ span a surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $M_{0}$. After some isotopies of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $\tilde{M}$ fixing $\partial G_{0}^{\prime}$, we obtain $G_{0}^{\prime}$ is an orbit surface. After filling the holes of $\tilde{M}_{0}, G_{0}^{\prime}$ gives rise to $G^{\prime}$ as required.

Lemma 3.3.16 Suppose $M=\left(N n I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Assume $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$. By Remark 3.3.2, $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n} \\
& \omega\left(q_{i}\right)=\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
& \omega\left(v_{j}\right)=\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{j}}, \forall j=1, \ldots, g .
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}-2 \sum s_{j}=0$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$.
Then there are an orbit surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and a basis $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}^{\prime}\right)$ and curves $\tilde{q}_{i}$ in the boundary of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ such that $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=v_{j} h^{-\left(s_{j}\right)}$, for all $j=1 \ldots, g$.

In particular, we have an orbit surface $G^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}$ such that $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}\left(G^{\prime}\right)$.
Proof.
Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Recall $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there exists a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}_{0}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\tilde{p}\left(\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right)$. Then there exists a basis $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}, q_{i}^{\prime}\right\}$, where $j=1, \ldots, g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=v_{j}$ and $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=q_{i}$, for all $j=1, \ldots, g$ and for $i=1, \ldots, r$.

Recall the valuation homomorphism of $M, e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, is trivial. Let $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ be the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$; by Lemma 3.3.12 we have that $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(q_{i}\right)$ is a covering, $\tilde{e}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=\tilde{e}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=+1$, for $j=1, \ldots, g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$.

From Lemma 3.3.9 it follows we have a basis $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{q}_{i}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}$.

Analogously, there is a basis $\left\{\tilde{v}_{j}, \tilde{h}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=$ $v_{j} h^{-s_{j}}$, for $j=1, \ldots, g$. Note that, by construction, $\tilde{v_{j}}$ and $\tilde{q_{i}}$ intersect each fiber of $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)$, respectively, in exactly one point.

Since $h$ commutes with $v_{j}$ and $q_{i}$, then:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod \tilde{v}_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}\right) & \simeq q_{1} h^{-k_{1}} \cdots q_{r} h^{-k_{r}}\left(\prod\left(v_{j} h^{-s_{j}}\right)^{2}\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq h^{-\sum k_{i}+2 \sum s_{j}} q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1},\left(\text { recall } \sum k_{i}-2 \sum s_{j}=0 .\right) \\
& \simeq q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq 1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod \tilde{v}_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1} \simeq 1$ for $\varphi_{\#}$ is injective.
Then the curves $\tilde{q}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{q}_{r}$ span a surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $M_{0}$. After some isotopies of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $\tilde{M}$ fixing $\partial G_{0}^{\prime}$, we obtain $G_{0}^{\prime}$ is an orbit surface. After filling the holes of $\tilde{M}_{0}, G_{0}^{\prime}$ gives rise to $G^{\prime}$ as required.

Lemma 3.3.17 Suppose $M=\left(N n I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold. Assume $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$. By Remark 3.3.2, $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r, \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{1}}, \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=2, \ldots, g ;
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}=0$ and $\rho_{j}$ is a reflection, for $j=2, \ldots, g$. Assume $\rho_{j}(1)=t_{j}$, for $j=2, \ldots, g$.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$.
Then there are an orbit surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and a basis $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}^{\prime}\right)$ and curves $\tilde{q}_{i}$ in the boundary of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ such that $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v_{1}}\right)=v_{1} h^{-\left(s_{1}\right)}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v_{j}}\right)=$ $v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}$, for all $j=2 \ldots, g$.

In particular, we have an orbit surface $G^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}$ such that $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}\left(G^{\prime}\right)$.
Proof.
Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Recall $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there exists a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}_{0}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\tilde{p}\left(\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right)$. Then there exists a basis $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}, q_{i}^{\prime}\right\}$, where $j=1, \ldots, g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=v_{j}$ and $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=q_{i}$, for all $j=1, \ldots, g$ and for $i=1, \ldots, r$.

Recall also the valuation homomorphism of $M, e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, is defined by $e\left(v_{1}\right)=+1$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$, for $j=2, \ldots, g$. Let $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ be the valuation homomorphism of
$\tilde{M}$; by Lemma 3.3.12 we have that $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(q_{i}\right)$ is a covering, $\tilde{e}\left(v_{1}^{\prime}\right)=\tilde{e}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=+1$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$, and $\tilde{e}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=-1$, if $j=2, \ldots, g$.

By Lemma (3.3.9), we have basis $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{v_{1}}\right\}$ and $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{q}_{i}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{1}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ and $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)\right)$, respectively, such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v_{1}}\right)=v_{1} h^{-s_{1}}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}$. Note that there is also a basis $\left\{\tilde{v}_{j}, \tilde{h}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}$, for $j=2, \ldots, g$, for Lemma 3.3.10. By construction, $\tilde{v_{j}}$ and $\tilde{q_{i}}$ intersect each fiber of $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)$, respectively, in exactly one point.

Since $h$ anticommutes with $v_{1}$, then $h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)} v_{j}=v_{j} h^{\left(t_{j}-1\right)}$ and $h^{-2 s_{1}} v_{j}=v_{j} h^{2 s_{1}}$. Consequently $h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)} v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}=v_{j}, h^{-2 s_{1}} v_{j}^{2}=v_{j}^{2} h^{-2 s_{1}}$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod_{j=1}^{g} \tilde{v}_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}\right) & \simeq q_{1} h^{-k_{1}} \cdots q_{r} h^{-k_{r}}\left(\left(v_{1} h^{-s_{1}}\right)^{2} \prod_{j=2}^{g} v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)} v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq h^{-\sum k_{i}+2 s_{1}} q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1},\left(\text { recall } \sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}=0 .\right) \\
& \simeq q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}, \\
& \simeq 1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod \tilde{v}_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1} \simeq 1$ for $\varphi_{\#}$ is injective.
Then the curves $\tilde{q}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{q}_{r}$ span a surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $M_{0}$. After some isotopies of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $\tilde{M}$ fixing $\partial G_{0}^{\prime}$, we obtain $G_{0}^{\prime}$ is an orbit surface. After filling the holes of $\tilde{M}_{0}, G_{0}^{\prime}$ gives rise to $G^{\prime}$ as required.

Lemma 3.3.18 Suppose $M=\left(N n I I I, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ is a Seifert manifold with orbit projection $p: M \rightarrow F$. Assume $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$. By Remark 3.3.2, $\omega$ : $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r, \\
\omega\left(v_{1}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{1}}, \\
\omega\left(v_{2}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{s_{2}}, \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j}, \forall j=3, \ldots, g ;
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}-2 s_{2}=0$ and $\rho_{j}$ is a reflection, for $j=3, \ldots, g$. Assume $\rho_{j}(1)=t_{j}$, for $j=2, \ldots, g$.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering defined by $\omega$.
Then there are an orbit surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}_{0}$ and a basis $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}^{\prime}\right)$ and curves $\tilde{q}_{i}$ in the boundary of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ such that $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{1}\right)=v_{1} h^{-\left(s_{1}\right)}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v_{2}}\right)=v_{2} h^{-\left(s_{2}\right)}$, $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}$, for all $j=3 \ldots, g$.

In particular, we have an orbit surface $G^{\prime}$ of $\tilde{M}$ such that $\tilde{v}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{v}_{g}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}\left(G^{\prime}\right)$.

Proof.
Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$ and let $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ be the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Recall $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis of orientation reversing curves for $\pi_{1}(F)$. By Lemma 3.3.11, there exists a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}_{0}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$, where $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\tilde{p}\left(\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right)$. Then there exists a basis $\left\{v_{j}^{\prime}, q_{i}^{\prime}\right\}$, where $j=1, \ldots, g$ and $i=1, \ldots, r$, for $\pi_{1}\left(G_{0}\right)$ such that $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=v_{j}$ and $\bar{\varphi}_{0}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=q_{i}$, for all $j=1, \ldots, g$ and for $i=1, \ldots, r$.

The valuation homomorphism of $M, e: \pi_{1}(F) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$, is defined by $e\left(v_{1}\right)=e\left(V_{2}\right)=+{ }_{\sim}^{1}$ and $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$, for $j=3, \ldots, g$. Let $\tilde{e}: \pi_{1}(G) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{2}$ be the valuation homomorphism of $\tilde{M}$; by Lemma 3.3 .12 we have $\varphi \mid: \tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow p^{-1}\left(q_{i}\right)$ is a covering, $\tilde{e}\left(v_{1}^{\prime}\right)=\tilde{e}\left(v_{2}^{\prime}\right)=\tilde{e}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)=+1$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$, and $\tilde{e}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)=-1$, if $j=3, \ldots, g$.

By Lemma 3.3.9, we have basis $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{v_{1}}\right\},\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{v_{2}}\right\}$ and $\left\{\tilde{h}, \tilde{q}_{i}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{1}^{\prime}\right)\right), \pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{2}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ and $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)\right)$, respectively, such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{1}\right)=v_{1} h^{-s_{1}}, \varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{2}\right)=v_{2} h^{-s_{2}}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}$. Note that by Lemma 3.3.10 there is also a basis $\left\{\tilde{v}_{j}, \tilde{h}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}\left(\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)\right)$ such that $\varphi_{\#}(\tilde{h})=h^{n}$ and $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{v}_{j}\right)=v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}$, for $j=3, \ldots, g$. By construction, $\tilde{v_{j}}$ and $\tilde{q}_{i}$ intersect each fiber of $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(v_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\tilde{p}^{-1}\left(q_{i}^{\prime}\right)$, respectively, in exactly one point.

Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod_{j=1}^{g} \tilde{v}_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}\right) & \simeq q_{1} h^{-k_{1}} \cdots q_{r} h^{-k_{r}}\left(\left(v_{1} h^{-s_{1}}\right)^{2} \prod_{j=2}^{g} v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)} v_{j} h^{-\left(t_{j}-1\right)}\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq h^{-\sum k_{i}+2 s_{1}} q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod_{j=1}^{g} v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1}, \quad\left(\text { recall } \sum k_{i}-2 s_{1}=0 .\right) \\
& \simeq q_{1} \cdots q_{r}\left(\prod v_{j}^{2}\right)^{-1} \\
& \simeq 1
\end{aligned}
$$

because $h$ commutes with $v_{1}, v_{2}$ and $q_{i}$; and $h$ anticommutes with $v_{j}$, for $j=3, \ldots, g$.
Thus $\left.\tilde{q}_{1} \cdots \tilde{q}_{r}\left(\prod \tilde{v}_{j}^{2}\right]\right)^{-1} \simeq 1$ because $\varphi_{\#}$ is injective.
Then the curves $\tilde{q}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{q}_{r}$ span a surface $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $M_{0}$. After some isotopies of $G_{0}^{\prime}$ in $\tilde{M}$ fixing $\partial G_{0}^{\prime}$, we obtain $G_{0}^{\prime}$ is an orbit surface. After filling the holes of $\tilde{M}_{0}, G_{0}^{\prime}$ gives rise to $G^{\prime}$ as required.

Theorem 3.3.15 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ be a Seifert manifold, where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$. Let $h$ be a regular fiber of $M$. Write $M_{0}=$ $\overline{M-\sqcup_{i=1}^{r} V_{i}}$, where each $V_{i}$ is a fibered neighborhood of an exceptional fiber or a fibered neighborhood of a regular fiber, for $i=1, \ldots, r$, and $V_{i}$ is homeomorphic (under a fiber preserving homeomorphism) to the torus $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$. Assume $n \in \mathbb{N}$. Let $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$
be a representation such that $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n)$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \omega\left(q_{i}\right)=\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
& \omega\left(v_{j}\right)=\tau_{j},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\left\{h, v_{j}, q_{i}\right\}$ is a stardad system of generators of $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$, and $\tau_{j}$ is a power of $\varepsilon_{n}$ if $v_{j}$ commutes with $h$, or a reflection if $v_{j}$ anticommutes with $h$.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering of $M$ branched along fibers determined by $\omega$. Then $\tilde{M}$ is in the same class of $M$ and the Seifert symbol of $\tilde{M}$ is:

$$
\left(X x, g ; \frac{B_{1}}{A_{1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r}}{A_{r}}\right),
$$

with

$$
\begin{aligned}
B_{i} & =\frac{\beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{n, \beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}\right\}}, \\
A_{i} & =\frac{n \alpha_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{n, \beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}\right\}},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\operatorname{gcd}\left\{n, \beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}\right\}$ denotes the greatest common divisor of $n$ and $\beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}$.

Proof.
By Remark 3.3.2, $\omega$ is defined as stated. Also $\tilde{M}$ is in the same class of $M$ because of Corollary 3.3.1.

Suppose that $F$, of genus $g$, is the orbit surface of $M$. Recall $F_{0}=p\left(M_{0}\right), \tilde{M}_{0}=\varphi^{-1}\left(M_{0}\right)$ and $G_{0}=\tilde{p}\left(\tilde{M}_{0}\right)$, where $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ is the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.

Let $G$ be the orbit surface of $\tilde{M}$.
By Lemma 3.3.11, there exists a homeomorphism $\bar{\varphi}_{0}: G_{0} \rightarrow F_{0}$. Thus $\partial G_{0}$ has $r$ components because $\partial F_{0}$ has $r$ components. Therefore $\partial M_{0}$ has $r$ components.

Note that we can obtain $M$ from $M_{0}$ by glueing solid tori $U_{i}$ to $T_{i}$ with homeomorphisms $f_{i}: \partial U_{i} \rightarrow T_{i}$ such that $f_{i}\left(m_{i}\right)=q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}$, where $m_{i}$ is a meridian of $\partial V_{i}$..

Let $G^{\prime}$ be the orbit surface of $\tilde{M}$ obtained in Lemmas 3.3.13, 3.3.14, 3.3.15, 3.3.16, 3.3.17 and 3.3.18. Recall that Lemmas 3.3.13, 3.3.14), 3.3.15, 3.3.16, (3.3.17) and (3.3.18) give us a basis $\left\{\tilde{v}_{j}\right\}$ for $\pi_{1}(G)$ and curves $\tilde{q}_{i}$ in $G$, such that, $\varphi_{\#}\left(\tilde{q}_{i}\right)=q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}$.

Now we compute $B_{i}$ and $A_{i}$.

Because of $m_{i} \sim q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}$, we have that $\omega\left(m_{i}\right)=\omega\left(q_{i}^{\alpha_{i}} h^{\beta_{i}}\right)=\varepsilon^{\beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}}$. Let $d_{i}=g c d\left\{n, \beta_{i}+\right.$ $\left.k_{i} \alpha_{i}\right\}$. Note that the order of $\omega\left(m_{i}\right)$ is $n / d_{i}$ and that $\varphi^{-1}\left(m_{i}\right)$ has $d_{i}$ components. Let $\tilde{m}_{i}$ be a component of $\varphi^{-1}\left(m_{i}\right)$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\varphi\left(\tilde{m}_{i}\right)=m_{i}^{n / d_{i}}=q_{i}^{n \alpha_{i} / d_{i}} h^{n \beta_{i} / d_{i}} \tag{3.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

On the other hand, $\tilde{m}_{i}=\tilde{q}_{i}^{A_{i}} \tilde{h}^{B_{i}}$ for some $A_{i}$ and $B_{i}$ positive integer numbers such that $\operatorname{gcd}\left\{A_{i}, B_{i}\right\}=1$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\varphi\left(\tilde{m}_{i}\right)=\left(q_{i} h^{-k_{i}}\right)^{A_{i}} h^{n B_{i}}=q_{i}^{A_{i}} h^{-A_{i} k_{i}+n B_{i}} \tag{3.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Equating (3.4) and (3.5) we get that

$$
\begin{gathered}
B_{i}=\frac{\beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}}{g c d\left\{n, \beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}\right\}}, \text { and } \\
A_{i}=\frac{n \alpha_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{n, \beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}\right\}}
\end{gathered}
$$

## Chapter 4

## Heegaard genera of coverings of Seifert manifolds branched along fibers

### 4.1 Heegaard genera of Seifert manifolds

## Theorem 4.1.1 [ $B-Z]$

Let $M=\left(O o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ be a Seifert manifold; assume $\alpha_{i}>1$, and $1 \leq i \leq r$.
i) If $M=\left(O, 0 ; 1 / 2,1 / 2, \ldots, 1 / 2, \beta_{r} /(2 \lambda+1)\right)$, with $\lambda>0, r$ even and $r \geq 4$, then $\operatorname{rank}\left(\pi_{1}(M)\right)=r-2 \leq h(M) \leq r-1$.
ii) Suppose that $M$ does not belong to the case (i) and $r \geq 3$, then $\operatorname{rank}\left(\pi_{1}(M)\right)=h(M)=$ $2 g+r-1$.
ii') If $g>0$ and $r=2$, then $\operatorname{rank}\left(\pi_{1}(M)\right)=h(M)=2 g+1$.
iii) If $r=1$, then $\operatorname{rank}\left(\pi_{1}(M)\right)=h(M)=2 g$ if $\beta_{1}= \pm 1$.

Otherwise, $\operatorname{rank}\left(\pi_{1}(M)\right)=h(M)=2 g+1$.
iii') If $r=0$, then $\operatorname{rank}\left(\pi_{1}(M)\right)=h(M)=2 g$ if $\beta_{1}= \pm 1$.
Otherwise $\operatorname{rank}\left(\pi_{1}(M)\right)=h(M)=2 g+1$.
Theorem 4.1.2 [B-Z]
Let $M=\left(O n, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ be a Seifert Manifold; suppose $\alpha_{i}>1$ and $1 \leq i \leq r$.
i) If $r \geq 2$, then $h(M)=g+r-1$.
ii) Suppose $r=1$.
(a) If $\beta_{1}= \pm 1$, then $h(M)=g$.
(b) If $\beta_{1} \neq \pm 1$ is even, then $h(M)=g+1$.

## 68CHAPTER 4. HEEGAARD GENERA OF COVERINGS OF SEIFERT MANIFOLDS BRANCHED ALON

iii) If $r=0$, then $h(M)=g$ if $\beta_{1}= \pm 1$; otherwise, $h(M)=g+1$.

Remark 4.1.1 In Theorem 4.1.2, if $\beta_{1} \neq \pm 1$ is odd, Boileau and Zieschang claimed but did not prove that $h(M)=g+1$. According to [Nu1] this claim is correct.

Theorem 4.1.3 [ $\mathbf{N u} \mathbf{u}$ Let $M$ be a non-orientable Seifert manifold.
(i) If $M=\left(N o, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$, where $\alpha_{i}>1$, then
(a) If $r \geq 2$, then $h(M)=2 g+r-1$.
(b) Suppose $r=1$. If $\beta_{1}$ is even, then $h(M)=2 g+1$. If $\beta_{1}=1$, then $h(M)=2 g$.
(c) Suppose $r=0$. If $\beta_{1}$ is even then $h(M)=2 g+1$. If $\beta_{1}$ is odd, then $h(M)=2 g$.

Also, if $r=1$ and $\beta_{1} \neq 1$ is odd, then $2 g \leq h(M) \leq 2 g+1$.
(ii) If $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$, where $X x \in\{N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$, and $\alpha_{i}>1$; then:
(a) If $r \geq 2$, then $h(M)=g+r-1$.
(b) Suppose $r=1$. If $\beta_{1}$ is even, then $h(M)=g+1$. If $\beta_{1}=1$, then $h(M)=g$.
(c) Suppose $r=0$. If $\beta_{1}$ is even, then $h(M)=g+1$. If $\beta_{1}$ is odd, then $h(M)=g$.

Also, if $r=1$ and $\beta_{1} \neq 1$ is odd, then $g \leq h(M) \leq g+1$.

### 4.2 Heegaard genera of coverings

Let $M$ be a Seifert manifold with orbit projection $p: M \rightarrow F$. Assume $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is a covering of $M$ branched along fibers. In this section we compare the Heegaard genus of $\tilde{M}$, $h(\tilde{M})$, with the Heegaard genus of $M, h(M)$. We always will assume that $M$ is not in the following list:
(a) $M=(O n, 1 ; \beta / \alpha), \alpha \geq 1$
(b) $M=\left(O o, 0 ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \beta_{2} / \alpha_{2}\right), \alpha_{i} \geq 1$
(c) $M=\left(O o, 0 ; \beta_{1} / 2, \beta_{2} / 2, \beta_{3} / m\right)$
(d) $M=\left(O o, 0 ; \beta_{1} / 2, \beta_{2} / 3, \beta_{3} / 3\right)$
(e) $M=\left(O o, 0 ; \beta_{1} / 2, \beta_{2} / 3, \beta_{3} / 4\right)$
(f) $M=\left(O o, 0 ; \beta_{1} / 2, \beta_{2} / 3, \beta_{3} / 5\right)$

We take out the cases $(a)-(f)$ because these manifolds have finite fundamental group and in this cases $S^{3}$ is the universal covering of $M$. Thus $h(M)>h\left(S^{3}\right)=0$ if $\pi_{1}(M) \neq 1$.
(g) $M=\left(O o, 0 ; 1 / 2,1 / 2, \ldots, 1 / 2, \beta_{r} /(2 \lambda+1)\right)$, with $\lambda>0, r$ even and $r \geq 4$.
(h) $M=(Z z, g ; \beta / \alpha)$, with $Z z \in\{N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}, \beta \neq 1$ odd and $\alpha \geq 2$. (Nonorientable Seifert manifolds with exactly one exceptional fiber and $\beta \neq 1$ odd.)

We rule out ( $g$ ) y ( $h$ ) because we can not compute $h(M)$ precisely. In case $(g)$, we only know $r-2 \leq h(M) \leq r-1$ and in case $(h), h(M)$ satisfies $2 g \leq h(M) \leq 2 g+1$.

Let $M$ be a Seifert manifold and $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{r}$ be a set of fibers of $M$ which contains all the exceptional fibers and a finite number of regular fibers. Recall each fiber has a neighborhood $V_{i}$ fiber preserving homeomorphic to a solid fibered torus $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$ be the fibered solid torus homeomorphic to $V_{i}$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$. Note that $\alpha_{i}$ and $\beta_{i}$ are coprime numbers and $\alpha_{i} \geq 1$. Define $M_{0}=\overline{M-U V_{i}}$.

Suppose $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is a covering of $M$ branched along fibers and $\tilde{M}$ is connected. By Theorem (3.3.1), we know that there are $\psi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M^{\prime}$ and $\zeta: M^{\prime} \rightarrow M$ branched coverings such that the following diagram is commutative


Also if $\omega_{\psi}$ and $\omega_{\zeta}$ are the representations associated to $\psi$ and $\zeta$, respectively, we have that $\omega_{\psi}\left(h^{\prime}\right)=\varepsilon_{t}$ and $\omega_{\zeta}(h)=(1)$, where (1) is the identity permutation in $S_{n}$ and $\varepsilon_{t}=$ $(1,2, \ldots, t) ; h$ and $h^{\prime}$ are regular fibers of $M$ and $M^{\prime}$, respectively.

Thus we will only consider representations $\omega\left(\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ such that $\omega(h)=(1)$ and $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$, where $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$.

Along this section we use the following notation:

- $M$ is a Seifert manifold with orbit projection $p: M \rightarrow F$, and $h$ is a regular fiber of $M$.
- The surface $F$ has genus $g$. Let $\left\{h_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{r}$ be a set of fibers of $M$ which contains all the exceptional fibers and some regular fibers. Recall each fiber has a neighborhood $V_{i}$ fiber preserving homeomorphic to a fibered solid torus $T\left(\beta_{i} / \alpha_{i}\right)$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$.
- $\left\{v_{j}\right\}$ is a basis for $\pi_{1}(F)$ and we assume $v_{j}$ is orientation reversing if $F$ is nonorientable, for each $j$.


## 70CHAPTER 4. HEEGAARD GENERA OF COVERINGS OF SEIFERT MANIFOLDS BRANCHED ALON

- $M_{0}=\overline{M-\cup_{i=1}^{r} V_{i}}$.

Note that $\partial M_{0}$ has $r$ components; $T_{1}, \ldots, T_{r}$

- $q_{i}=p\left(T_{i}\right)$.
- $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a transitive representation.
- The identity permutation in $S_{n}$ is denoted by (1) and the standard $n$-cycle $(1, \ldots, n)$ is denoted by $\varepsilon_{n}$.
- $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering branched along fibers of $M$ associated to the representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ and $\tilde{p}: \tilde{M} \rightarrow G$ is the orbit projection of $\tilde{M}$.
- The surface $G$ has genus $\tilde{g}$.
- The natural number $n$ is always greater than 2 . Otherwise, if $n=1$ then $\varphi$ would be a homeomorphism.
- The Heegaard genus of $M$ is denoted by $h(M)$.


### 4.2.1 Heegaard genera when $\omega(h)=(1)$

Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ be a Seifert manifold, where
$X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$. Suppose that $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a transitive representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively.

By Theorem 3.3.8,
a) If $F$ is non-orientable, $\tilde{M}$ is the manifold

$$
\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; \frac{B_{1,1}}{A_{1,1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{1, \ell_{1}}}{A_{1, \ell_{1}}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, 1}}{A_{r, 1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, \ell_{r}}}{A_{r, \ell_{r}}}\right)
$$

where $Y y \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$ and it is determined by Theorems $3.3 .3,3.3 .5,3.3 .6$ and (3.3.7). If $G$ is orientable, then

$$
\tilde{g}=1-\frac{n(2-g)+\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}-n r}{2}
$$

If $G$ is non-orientable, then

$$
\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n r-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}
$$

b) If $F$ is orientable, then $\tilde{M}$ is the manifold

$$
\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; \frac{B_{1,1}}{A_{1,1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{1, \ell_{1}}}{A_{1, \ell_{1}}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, 1}}{A_{r, 1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, \ell_{r}}}{A_{r, \ell_{r}}}\right)
$$

where $Y y \in\{O o, N o\}$ and it is determined by Theorems 3.3.2 and 3.3.4); and

$$
\tilde{g}=1+n(g-1)+\frac{n r-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}}{2}
$$

The numbers $B_{i, k}$ and $A_{i, k}$ in the Seifert symbol for $\tilde{M}$ in (a) and (b) are:

$$
\begin{gathered}
B_{i, k}=\frac{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right) \cdot \beta_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}}, \text { and } \\
A_{i, k}=\frac{\alpha_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}},
\end{gathered}
$$

where $\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right\}\right.$ denotes the greatest common divisor of $\alpha_{i}$ and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$.
We hightlight the following equations for future reference.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\text { Note that } n \geq \ell_{i} \geq 1, \text { for all } i=1, \ldots, r \tag{4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

because $\ell_{i}$ is the number of disjoint cycles of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{i, k}=1, \text { if and only if, } \alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right) \tag{4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

since the definition of $A_{i, k}$.
Let $a$ be a positive number. Assume $n>1$. Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
n(a-2)+2 \geq a \text { if and only if } a \geq 2 \tag{4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
2+2 n(a-1) \geq 2 a \text { if and only if } a \geq 1 \tag{4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 4.2.1 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / 1\right)$, where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$. Consider a transitive representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =\sigma_{1} \cdots \sigma_{\ell_{1}}, \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{1}^{j} \cdots \rho_{s_{j}}^{j}
\end{aligned}
$$

## 72CHAPTER 4. HEEGAARD GENERA OF COVERINGS OF SEIFERT MANIFOLDS BRANCHED ALON

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively.

By Theorem 3.3.8, $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B_{1} / A_{1}, \cdots, B_{\ell_{1}} / A_{\ell_{1}}\right)$, with $B_{k}=\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{k}\right) \cdot \beta_{1}$ and $A_{k}=1$, for $k=1, \ldots, \ell_{1}$. Let $p: M \rightarrow F$ be the orbit projection of $M$. Let $g$ be the genus of $F$. Then:
(a) If $F$ is non-orientable, then $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
(b) If $F$ is orientable, then $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+3$

Proof.
By Theorem 3.2.1, we can assume $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; n \beta_{1} / 1\right)$. Note that $n \beta_{1} \neq 1$ for $n \geq 2$ and $\beta_{1}$ is an integer number. Also $n \beta_{1}$ is even if $\beta_{1}$ is even, this implies that we can compute $h(\tilde{M})$, if $\tilde{M}$ is non-orientable.
(a) Suppose $F$ is non-orientable.
(i) If $G$ is non-orientable, then $\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n-\ell_{1}$, by Lemma 3.3.8. Since $n \beta_{1} \neq 1$, then

$$
h(\tilde{M})=\tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3 .
$$

(ii) If $G$ is orientable, by Lemma 3.3.8, $2 \tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n-\ell_{1}$. Thus

$$
h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3
$$

for $n \beta_{1} \neq 1$.
Therefore

$$
h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3 .
$$

(b) Suppose $F$ is orientable. Then $G$ is orientable and by Lemma 3.3.8 we know $2 \tilde{g}=$ $2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+2$. Since $n \beta_{1} \neq 1$ we obtain

$$
h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=2 \tilde{g}=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+3 .
$$

Corollary 4.2.1 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / 1\right)$, where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I$, $N n I I$, NnIII $\}$. Consider a transitive representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1), \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =\sigma_{1} \cdots \sigma_{\ell_{1}}, \quad y \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{1}^{j} \cdots \rho_{s_{j}}^{j},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering of $M$ branched along fibers associated to $\omega$. Then $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$

Proof.
Consider the following cases:
First case. $F$ is non-orientable. By Lemma 4.2.1, $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$. Recalling Equations 4.3 and 4.1 we conclude $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.
Second case. $F$ is orientable. Then $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=2 \tilde{g}=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+3$ for Lemma 4.2.1. By Equation 4.4 we obtain $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.

Lemma 4.2.2 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}\right)$ with $\alpha \geq 2$. Consider a transitive representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1), \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =\sigma_{1} \cdots \sigma_{\ell_{1}}, \quad y \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{1}^{j} \cdots \rho_{s_{j}}^{j},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be covering associated to $\omega$. By Theorem 3.3.8 $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B_{1} / A_{1}, \cdots, B_{\ell_{1}} / A_{\ell_{1}}\right)$, where

$$
B_{k}=\frac{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{k}\right) \cdot \beta_{1}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{1}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{k}\right)\right\}}
$$

and

$$
A_{k}=\frac{\alpha_{1}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{1}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{k}\right)\right\}}
$$

Recall $\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{1}\right.$, order $\left.\left(\sigma_{k}\right)\right\}$ denotes the greatest common divisor of $\alpha_{1}$ and order $\left(\sigma_{k}\right)$.

Let $k_{1}=\#\left\{\sigma_{k}: \alpha_{1} \nmid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{k}\right)\right\}$. Then:
(a) Assume $F$ is non-orientable.

1. Suppose $k_{1}=0$. If $\beta_{1}=1, n=\alpha_{1}$ and $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(1,2, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$, then $h(\tilde{M})=$ $n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+2$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
2. Suppose $k_{1}=1$. Then $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$
3. Suppose $k_{1} \geq 2$, then $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+k_{1}+1$.
(b) Assume $F$ is orientable.
4. Suppose $k_{1}=0$. If $\beta_{1}=1, n=\alpha_{1}$ and $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(1,2, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$, then $h(\tilde{M})=$ $2 n(g-1)+n-\sum \ell_{1}+2$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
5. Suppose $k_{1}=1$, then $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
6. Suppose $k_{1} \geq 2$, then $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+k_{1}+1$.

Proof.
Note that $A_{i}=1$ if and only if $\alpha_{1} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i}\right)$. Thus $k_{1}$ is the number of exceptional fibers of $\tilde{M}$. Let $G$ be the orbit surface of $\tilde{M}$ and let $\tilde{g}$ of $G$.
(a) Suppose $F$ is non-orientable.

1. Assume $k_{1}=0$. Then $\alpha_{1} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{k}\right)$, for all $k=1, \ldots, \ell_{1}$. Thus there are integer numbers $p_{k}>0$ such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{k}\right)=p_{k} \alpha_{1}$. Hence, by Theorem 3.2 .1 we can assume that $\tilde{M}=(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B / 1)$, where $B=\beta_{1} \sum p_{k}$. Also, if $\beta_{1}$ is even then $B$ is even; then it is possible to compute the Heegaard genus of $\tilde{M}$ when $\beta_{1}$ is even. Note that $B=1$ if and only if $\beta_{1}=1, n=\alpha_{1}$ and $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(1,2, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$.
(i) If $G$ is non-orientable, then $\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n-\ell_{1}$ due to Theorem 3.3.8 Therefore, from Theorems 4.1.1,4.1.2 and 4.1.3 we obtain that $h(\tilde{M})=$ $\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+2$, if $\beta_{1}=1, n=\alpha_{1}$ and $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(1,2, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$; Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=\tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
(ii) If $G$ is orientable, then $2 \tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n-\ell_{1}$ due to Theorem 3.3.8. Therefore, from Theorem 4.1.1, 4.1.2 and 4.1.3 we obtain that $h(\tilde{M})=\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+2$, if $n=\alpha_{1}$ and $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(1,2, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$; Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=\tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
2. Assume $k_{1}=1$. By renumbering the indices, if necessary, we can assume that $A_{1} \geq 2$ and $A_{m}=1$, for each $m=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$. Then there are integer numbers $p_{m}>0$ such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{m}\right)=p_{m} \alpha_{1}$, for all $m \in\left\{2, \ldots, \ell_{1}\right\}$. Thus, by Theorem 3.2.1 we have that $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B / A_{1}\right)$, where

$$
\begin{aligned}
B & =B_{1}+\beta_{1} A_{1} \sum p_{m} \\
& =\frac{\beta_{1}\left(\operatorname{orddr}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)+\alpha_{1} \sum p_{m}\right)}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{1}, o r d e r\left(\sigma_{1}\right)\right\}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $B$ is an even number if $\beta_{1}$ is even. Then we alwasy can compute the Heegaard genus of $\tilde{M}$.

Suppose that $B=1$. Then $\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{1}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)\right\}=\beta_{1}\left(\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)+\alpha_{1} \sum p_{m}\right)$. From this fact we obtain $\beta_{1} \mid \alpha_{1}$ and ( $\left.\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)+\alpha_{1} \sum p_{m}\right) \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)$, consequently, $\beta_{1}=1$ and $\alpha_{1} \sum p_{m}=0$. Since $\alpha_{1}>0$ we conclude $\sum p_{m}=0$. Thus $p_{m}=0$. This contradicts our assumption of $p_{m}>0$. Therefore $B \neq 1$.
(i) If $G$ is non-orientable, then $\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+1$. Hence by Theorems 4.1.1, 4.1.2 and 4.1.3 we obtain $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
(ii) If $G$ is orientable, then $2 \tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+1$. By Theorems 4.1.1, 4.1.2 and 4.1.3 we conclude $h(M)=\tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
3. Assume $k_{1} \geq 2$. Recall $k_{1}$ is the number of exceptional fibers of $\tilde{M}$.
(i) If $G$ is non-orientable, from Theorem 3.3 .8 we obtain that $\tilde{g}=n(g-$ $2)+n-\ell_{1}+2$. By Theorems 4.1.1, 4.1.2 and 4.1.3 we conclude $h(\tilde{M})=$ $\tilde{g}+k_{1}-1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+k_{1}+1$.
(ii) If $G$ is orientable, by Theorem 3.3 .8 we know that $2 \tilde{g}=n(g-2)+$ $n-\ell_{1}+2$. Since $k_{1}$ is the number of exceptional fibers of $\tilde{M}$ we have $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+k_{1}-1=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+k_{1}+1$.
(b) Suppose $F$ is orientable, then $G$ is orientable and $2 \tilde{g}=2 n\left(g-1+n-\ell_{1}\right)+2$ due to Theorem 3.3.8.

1. If $k_{1}=0$, then $\alpha_{1} \mid o\left(\sigma_{k}\right)$, for all $k=1, \ldots, \ell_{1}$.. Thus there are integer numbers $p_{k}>0$ such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{k}\right)=p_{k} \alpha_{1}$. Hence, by Theorem 3.2.1 we can assume that $\tilde{M}=(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B / 1)$, where $B=\beta_{1} \sum p_{k}$. Also, if $\beta_{1}$ is even then $B$ is even; then it is possible to compute the Heegaard genus of $\tilde{M}$ when $\beta_{1}$ is even. Note that $B=1$ if and only if $\beta_{1}=1, n=\alpha_{1}$ and $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(1,2, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$. Therefore $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+2$, if $n=\alpha_{1}$ and $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(1,2, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$. Otherwise, $h(M)=2 \tilde{g}+1=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
2. If $k_{1}=1$, by renumbering the indices, if necessary, we can suppose that $A_{1} \geq 2$ and $A_{m}=1$, for each $m=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$. Then there exist integer numbers $p_{m}>0$ such that order $\left(\sigma_{m}\right)=p_{m} \alpha_{1}$, for all $m \in\left\{2, \ldots, \ell_{1}\right\}$. By Theorem (3.2.1), we can assume $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B / A_{1}\right)$, where

$$
\begin{aligned}
B & =B_{1}+\beta_{1} A_{1} \sum p_{m} \\
& =\frac{\beta_{1}\left(\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)+\alpha_{1} \sum p_{m}\right)}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{1}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)\right\}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $B$ is an even number if $\beta_{1}$ is even. Then we always can compute the Heegaard genus of $\tilde{M}$.

Suppose that $B=1$. Then $\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{1}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)\right\}=\beta_{1}\left(\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)+\alpha_{1} \sum p_{m}\right)$. From this fact we obtain $\beta_{1} \mid \alpha_{1}$ and $\left(\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)+\alpha_{1} \sum p_{m}\right) \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1}\right)$, consequently, $\beta_{1}=1$ and $\alpha_{1} \sum p_{m}=0$. Since $\alpha_{1}>0$ we conclude $\sum p_{m}=0$. Thus $p_{m}=0$ and we obtain a contradiction to our assumption $p_{m}>0$.

Therefore $B \neq 1$ and $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+3$.
3. If $k_{1} \geq 2$, then $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+k_{1}-1$ since $k_{1}$ is the number of exceptional fibers. Therefore $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+k_{1}+1$.

## 76CHAPTER 4. HEEGAARD GENERA OF COVERINGS OF SEIFERT MANIFOLDS BRANCHED ALON

Corollary 4.2.2 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}\right)$ where $X x \in\{O o, O n . N o . N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$ and $\alpha_{1} \geq 2$. Consider a transitive representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1), \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =\sigma_{1} \cdots \sigma_{\ell_{1}}, \quad y \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{1}^{j} \cdots \rho_{s_{j}}^{j},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be covering associated to $\omega$. Then $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.

## Proof.

Recall $F$ and $G$ are the orbit surfaces of $M$ and $\tilde{M}$, respectively. Let $k_{1}$ be as in previous lemma.
(a) Suppose $F$ is non-orientable. Then $g \geq 2$ because $g=1$ implies $M$ has finite fundamental group.

1. Assume $k_{1}=0$. If $\beta_{1}=1, n=\alpha_{1}$ and $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(1, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$, then $h(\tilde{M})=$ $n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+2$, by Lemma 4.2.2. Notice that $h(M)=g$ because $\beta=1$. From Equation 4.3 we get that $n(g-2)+2 \geq g$. Equation 4.1 yields to $n \geq \ell_{1}$. Therefore $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.

If $\beta_{1} \neq 1$ or $n \neq \alpha_{1}$ or $\omega\left(q_{1}\right) \neq\left(1, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$, then $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$. Recalling Equations 4.3 and 4.1 we obtain that $n(g-2)+2 \geq g$ and $n-\ell_{1} \geq 0$. Therefore $h(\tilde{M}) \geq g+1 \geq h(M)$.
2. Assume $k_{1}=1$. From Lemma 4.2.2 we know that $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+3$. Using again Equations 4.3 and 4.1 we conclude $h(\tilde{M}) \geq g+1 \geq h(M)$.
3. Assume $k_{1} \geq 2$. Then $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n-\ell_{1}+k_{1}+1$ because of Lemma 4.2.2. Since $k_{1} \geq 2$, Equation 4.3 implies that $n(g-2)+k_{1} \geq g$. By Equation 4.1, we conclude that $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$ as we stated.
(b) Suppose $F$ is orientable. Note that $F$ is not $S^{2}$, otherwise $M$ would be a Seifert manifold with finite fundamental group and we do not want $M$ with finite fundamental group. Thus $g \geq 1$.

1. Suppose $k_{1}=0$. If $\beta=1, n=\alpha_{1}$ and $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)=\left(1, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$, then $h(\tilde{M})=$ $2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+2$ for Lemma 4.2.2. Also $h(M)=2 g$ because $\beta=1$. Since $g \geq 1$, using Equation 4.4 we obtain that $2 n(g-1)+2 \geq 2 g$. From Equation 4.1 we conclude $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.
If $\beta \neq 1$ or $n \neq \alpha_{1}$ or $\omega\left(q_{1}\right) \neq\left(1, \ldots, \alpha_{1}\right)$, then $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+3$. By Equations 4.4 and 4.1, we conclude $h(\tilde{M}) \geq 2 g+1 \geq h(M)$.
2. Suppose $k_{1}=1$. In this case, $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n-\ell_{1}+3$. Hence Equations 4.4 and (4.1) let us cocnlude $h(\tilde{M}) \geq 2 g+1 \geq h(M)$ ).
3. Suppose $k_{1} \geq 2$. From Lemma 4.2.2 we obtain that $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n-$ $\ell_{1}+k_{1}+1$. Equation (4.4) yields to $2 n(g-1)+k_{1} \geq 2 g$. From Equation 4.1 we obtain $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.

Lemma 4.2.3 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$, where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I$, $\alpha_{i} \geq 2$, for each $i \in\{1, \ldots, r\}$, and $r \geq 2$ (A Seifert manifold with at least two exceptional fibers). Consider a transitive representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1) \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering associated to $\omega$. By Theorem (3.3.8),

$$
\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; \frac{B_{1,1}}{A_{1,1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{1, \ell_{1}}}{A_{1, \ell_{1}}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, 1}}{A_{r, 1}}, \ldots, \frac{B_{r, \ell_{r}}}{A_{r, \ell_{r}}}\right)
$$

where

$$
\begin{gathered}
B_{i, k}=\frac{\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right) \cdot \beta_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}}, \text { and } \\
A_{i, k}=\frac{\alpha_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Let $k_{i}=\#\left\{\sigma_{i, s} \in \omega\left(q_{i}\right): \alpha_{i} \nmid \operatorname{order}(\sigma i, s)\right\}$. By renumbering the indices, if necessary, we can assume that $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)=\sigma_{1} \cdots \sigma_{k_{i}} \cdots \sigma_{\ell_{1}}$ in such way that $\alpha_{i} \nmid$ $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$, for $k=1, \ldots, k_{i}$.
(a) Assume $F$ is non-orientable.

1. Suppose $\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i}=0$. Note that $\alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}(\sigma i, s)$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$. Assume that $p_{i, s}$ are integer numbers such that order $\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)=$ $p_{i, s} \alpha_{i}$. Write $B=\sum_{i=1}^{r} \sum_{s=1}^{\ell_{i}} p_{i, s} \beta_{i}$.

Then $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$; Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=$ $n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
2. Suppose $\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i}=1$. By renumbering indices, if necessary, in this case we can assume that $\alpha_{1} \nmid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right), \alpha_{1} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right)$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$, and $\alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$. Assume $p_{1, s}^{\prime}$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$ and $p_{i, s}$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$, are
integers numbers such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right)=p_{1, s}^{\prime} \alpha_{1}$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$, and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)=p_{i, s} \alpha_{i}$, for $i=2, \ldots$, r and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$. Define

$$
B=B_{1,1}+A_{1,1}\left(\beta_{1} \sum_{s=2}^{\ell_{1}} p_{1, s}^{\prime}+\sum_{i=2}^{r} \sum_{s=1}^{\ell_{i}} p_{i, s} \beta_{i}\right) .
$$

Then $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$; Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=$ $n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
3. Suppose $\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i} \geq 2$. Then $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+\sum k_{i}+1$.
(b) Assume $F$ is orientable.

1. Suppose $\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i}=0$. Note that $\alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}(\sigma i, s)$, for $i=1, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$.. Let $p_{i, s}$ be integer numbers such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)=p_{i, s} \alpha_{i}$. Define $B=\sum_{i=1}^{r} \sum_{s=1}^{\ell_{i}} p_{i, s} \beta_{i}$. Then $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$; Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
2. Suppose $\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i}=1$. We can assume that $\alpha_{1} \nmid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right), \alpha_{1} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right)$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$, and $\alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$. Assume that $p_{1, s}^{\prime}$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$ and $p_{i, s}$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$, are integers numbers such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right)=p_{1, s}^{\prime} \alpha_{1}$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$, and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)=p_{i, s} \alpha_{i}$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=$ $1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$. Write

$$
B=B_{1,1}+A_{1,1}\left(\beta_{1} \sum_{s=2}^{\ell_{1}} p_{1, s}^{\prime}+\sum_{i=2}^{r} \sum_{s=1}^{\ell_{i}} p_{i, s} \beta_{i}\right) .
$$

Then $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=$ $2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
3. Suppose $\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i} \geq 2$. Then $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+\sum k_{i}+1$.

Proof.
Note that $\sum k_{i}$ is the number of exceptional fibers of $\tilde{M}$ because $A_{i, k}=$ $\frac{\alpha_{i}}{\overline{g c d}\left\{\alpha_{i}, \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)\right\}}=1$ if and only if $\alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$. We proceed case by case.
(a) Suppose $F$ is non-orientable.

1. Assume $\sum k_{i}=0$. Recall $p_{i, s}$ are integer numbers such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)=$ $p_{i, s} \alpha_{i}$. From definition of $B_{i, k}, A_{i, k}$ and from Theorem 3.2.1 we can assume that $\tilde{M}=(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B / 1)$, where $B=\sum_{i=1}^{r} \sum_{s=1}^{\ell_{i}} p_{i, s} \beta_{i}$.
(i) If $G$ is non-orientable, then $\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$. Therefore $h(\tilde{M})=\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=$ $\tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
(ii) If $G$ is orientable then $2 \tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$. Then $h(\tilde{M})=$ $2 \tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=$ $n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
2. Assume $\sum k_{i}=1$. Recall $B=B_{1,1}+A_{1,1}\left(\beta_{1} \sum_{s=2}^{\ell_{1}} p_{1, s}^{\prime}+\sum_{i=2}^{r} \sum_{s=1}^{\ell_{i}} p_{i, s} \beta_{i}\right.$, where $p_{1, s}^{\prime}$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$ and $p_{i, s}$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$, are integers numbers such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right)=p_{1, s}^{\prime} \alpha_{1}$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$, and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)=p_{i, s} \alpha_{i}$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$. Then

$$
\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B_{1,1} / A_{1,1}, B_{1,2} / 1, \ldots, B_{1, \ell_{1}} / 1, \ldots, B_{r, 1} / 1, \ldots, B_{r, \ell_{r}} / 1\right)
$$

By Theorem 3.2.1 and Definition of $B_{i, k}$, we can consider $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B / A_{1,1}\right)$.
(i) If $G$ is non-orientable, then $\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$. Thus $h(\tilde{M})=\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=$ $\tilde{g}+1=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
(ii) If $G$ is orientable, then $2 \tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$ and we can conclude that $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
3. Assume $\sum k_{i} \geq 2$. Note that if $G$ is non-orientable then $\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+$ $n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, and if $G$ is orientable then $2 \tilde{g}=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$. Since $\sum k_{i}$ is the number of exceptional fibers then $h(\tilde{M})=\tilde{g}+\sum k_{i}-1$, if F is non-orientable and $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+\sum k_{i}-1$, if $F$ is orientable. Then it is clear that $h(\tilde{M})=n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+\sum k_{i}+1$.
(b) Suppose $F$ is orientable. Then $2 \tilde{g}=2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, by Theorem 3.3.8.

1. Assume $\sum k_{i}=0$. Recall $p_{i, s}$ are integer numbers such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)=$ $p_{i, s} \alpha_{i}$. From definition of $B_{i, k}, A_{i, k}$ and from Theorem 3.2.1 we obtain that $\tilde{M}=(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B / 1)$, where $B=\sum_{i=1}^{r} \sum_{s=1}^{\ell_{i}} p_{i, s} \beta_{i}$. Thus $h(\tilde{M})=$ $2 \tilde{g}=2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=$ $2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
2. Assume $\sum k_{i}=1$. Recall $B=B_{1,1}+A_{1,1}\left(\beta_{1} \sum_{s=2}^{\ell_{1}} p_{1, s}^{\prime}+\sum_{i=2}^{r} \sum_{s=1}^{\ell_{i}} p_{i, s} \beta_{i}\right.$, where $p_{1, s}^{\prime}$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$ and $p_{i, s}$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$, are integers numbers such that $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right)=p_{1, s}^{\prime} \alpha_{1}$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$, and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)=p_{i, s} \alpha_{i}$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$. Then $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B_{1,1} / A_{1,1}, B_{1,2} / 1, \ldots, B_{1, \ell_{1}} / 1, \ldots, B_{r, 1} / 1, \ldots, B_{r, \ell_{r}} / 1\right)$.
By Theorem 3.2.1 and Definition of $B_{i, k}$, we can consider $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B / A_{1,1}\right)$. Thus $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}=2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$, if $B= \pm 1$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=2 \tilde{g}+1=2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+3$.
3. Assume $\sum k_{i} \geq 2$. Then $h(\tilde{M})=2 n(g-1)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+\sum k_{i}+1$ for $\sum k_{i}$ is the number of exceptional fibers of $\tilde{M}$.

Corollary 4.2.3 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N r$ and $g \neq 0$, and $\alpha_{i} \geq 2$, for each $i \in\{1, \ldots, r\}$, and $r \geq 2$ (A Seifert manifold with at least two exceptional fibers and orbit surface different from $S^{2}$ ). Consider

## 80CHAPTER 4. HEEGAARD GENERA OF COVERINGS OF SEIFERT MANIFOLDS BRANCHED ALON

a transitive representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1), \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \text { for } i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively.

Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering associated to $\omega$. Then $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.

## Proof.

Let $r$ be the number of exceptional fibers of $M$. Since $M$ has at least two exceptional fibers, then $h(M)=2 g+r-1$ or $h(M)=g+r-1$, if $F$ is orientable or not, respectively. Let $k_{i}$ be as in previous lemma. Recall $\sum k_{i}$ is the number of exceptional fibers of $\tilde{M}$. Again we proceed case by case.
(a) If F is non-orientable. Recall $\tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n r-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}$, if $G$ is nonorientable; otherwise, if $G$ is orientable we have $2 \tilde{g}=n(g-2)+2+n r-$ $\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}$.

1. If $\sum k_{i}=0$, then $h(\tilde{M}) \geq n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$. Recall $\alpha_{i} \geq 2$ and $\alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$, for all $i, k$, then each cycle of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ has order at least 2. Thus $\ell_{i} \leq \frac{n}{2}$. Also $\ell_{i} \leq n-1$ since $n-1 \geq \frac{n}{2}$, if $n \geq 2$. Then $\sum_{i=1}^{r-2} \ell_{i} \leq(n-1)(r-2)$.
Hence

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} \leq(n-1)(r-2)+\frac{n}{2}+\frac{n}{2}
$$

because $\ell_{r-1} \leq \frac{n}{2}$ and $\ell_{r} \leq \frac{n}{2}$.
Note that $(n-1)(r-2)+n=(n-1)(r-1)+1$.
Since $\tilde{g}-h(M)=(n-1)(g-2)+(n-1) r-\sum \ell_{i}+1$ and $h(\tilde{M}) \geq \tilde{g}$, then

$$
\tilde{g}-h(M) \geq(n-1)(g-2)+(n-1)(r-1)-\sum \ell_{i}+1 \geq 0 .
$$

Therefore $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.
2. If $\sum k_{i}=1$, then $\tilde{g}-h(M)=(n-1)(g-2)+(n-1) r-\sum \ell_{i}+1$.

Recall $h(\tilde{M}) \geq \tilde{g}$ and $\ell_{1}$ is the number of cycles of $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)$.
From previous lemma, we can suppose $\alpha_{1,1} \nmid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right), \alpha_{1,1} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right)$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$, and $\alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$.

Then $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right) \geq 2$, if $s \neq 1$; and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for all $s$.

Assume $n \geq 3$, in this case we have that $\ell_{i} \leq \frac{n}{2} \leq n-1$, for all $i=$ $2, \ldots, r$, since $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right) \geq 2$, for $i \geq 2$. Thus $\sum_{i=3}^{r} \ell_{i} \leq(n-1)(r-3)$.

Now note that

$$
\ell_{1} \leq \frac{n-\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right)}{2}+1
$$

for $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)$ contains the cycle $\sigma_{1,1}$ and the cycles $\sigma_{j, k}$, for $j=2, \ldots, r$, but the cycles $\sigma_{j, k}$, for $j=2, \ldots, r$, have order at least 2 then we have at most $\frac{n-\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right)}{2}+1$ cycles in $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)$. Also we have the following inequality $\frac{n-\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right)}{2}+1 \leq \frac{n-1}{2}+1$; it follows for $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right) \geq 1$. Thus $l_{1} \leq \frac{n-1}{2}+1$.

Then

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} \leq(n-1)(r-3)+\frac{n}{2}+\frac{n-1}{2}+1=(n-1)(r-3)+n+\frac{1}{2}
$$

because $\ell_{2} \leq \frac{n}{2}$ and $\ell_{1} \leq \frac{n-1}{2}+1$. Since $(n-1)(r-3)+n+\frac{1}{2} \leq$ $(n-1)(r-1)+1$ we obtain

$$
(n-1)(r-1)+1-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} \geq 0
$$

Recalling $\tilde{\sim} \tilde{g}-h(M)=(n-1)(g-2)+(n-1) r-\sum \ell_{i}+1$ we conclude that $h(\tilde{M}) \geq \tilde{g} \geq h(M)$.

If $n=2$, then $\tilde{M}$ has exactly one exceptional fiber if and only if $M=$ $\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \beta_{2} / 2, \ldots, \beta_{r} / 2\right)$, where $\alpha_{1}>2$ y $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)=(1,2)$, for $i=$ $1, \ldots, r$. Thus $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B_{1,1}, A_{1,1}, \beta_{2} / 1, \ldots, \beta_{r} / 1\right)$. It is easy to see in this case that $\sum \ell_{i}=r$ Then $\tilde{g}-h(M)=g-1$. Recall $g \neq 0$. Therefore $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.
3. If $\sum k_{i} \geq 2$, notice that

$$
h(\tilde{M})-h(M)=(n-1)(g-2)+(n-1) r-\left(\sum \ell_{i}-\sum k_{i}\right)
$$

The inequality

$$
\ell_{i} \leq \frac{n-\sum_{i=1}^{k_{i}} \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)}{2}+k_{i}
$$

follows since $\ell_{i}$ is the number of cycles of $\omega\left(q_{j}\right)$ and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, j}\right) \geq 2$ for $j=k+1, \ldots, r$; note also

## 82CHAPTER 4. HEEGAARD GENERA OF COVERINGS OF SEIFERT MANIFOLDS BRANCHED ALON

$$
\frac{n-\sum_{i=1}^{k_{i}} \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)}{2}+k_{i} \leq \frac{n-1}{2}+k_{i}
$$

since $\sum_{i=1}^{k_{i}} \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s} \geq 1\right.$.
Then $\sum \ell_{i}-\sum k_{i} \leq \frac{(n-1) r}{2}$. On the other hand, $\frac{r}{2} \leq r-1$ for $r \geq 2$. Thus $\frac{(n-1)(r-1)}{2}-\left(\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}-\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i}\right) \geq 0$ and we obtain

$$
(n-1)(r-1)-\left(\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}-\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i}\right) \geq 0 .
$$

Therefore $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.
(b) Assume $F$ is orientable. In this case, $G$ is orientable and $2 \tilde{g}=2 n(g-1)+$ $n r-\sum \ell_{i}$.

1. If $\sum k_{i}=0$, then $h(\tilde{M}) \geq n(g-2)+n r-\sum \ell_{i}+2$. Recall $\alpha_{i} \geq 2$ and $\alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$, for all $i, k$, then each cycle of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ has order at least 2. Thus $\ell_{i} \leq \frac{n}{2}$. Also $\ell_{i} \leq n-1$ since $n-1 \geq \frac{n}{2}$, if $n \geq 2$. Then $\sum_{i=1}^{r-2} \ell_{i} \leq(n-1)(r-2)$.
Hence

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} \leq(n-1)(r-2)+\frac{n}{2}+\frac{n}{2}
$$

because $\ell_{r-1} \leq \frac{n}{2}$ and $\ell_{r} \leq \frac{n}{2}$.
It is clear that $(n-1)(r-2)+n=(n-1)(r-1)+1$.
Since $\tilde{g}-h(M)=2(n-1)(g-1)+(n-1) r-\sum \ell_{i}+1$ and $h(\tilde{M}) \geq \tilde{g}$, then

$$
2 \tilde{g}-h(M) \geq 2(n-1)(g-1)+(n-1)(r-1)-\sum \ell_{i}+1 \geq 0 .
$$

Therefore $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.
2. If $\sum k_{i}=1$, Recall $h(\tilde{M}) \geq \tilde{g}$. Then

$$
2 \tilde{g}-h(M)=2(n-1)(g-1)+(n-1) r-\sum \ell_{i}+1 .
$$

By previous Lemma, we can suppose $\alpha_{1,1} \nmid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right), \alpha_{1,1} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right)$, for $s=2, \ldots, \ell_{1}$, and $\alpha_{i} \mid \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right)$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for $s=1, \ldots, \ell_{i}$. Then $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1, s}\right) \geq 2$, if $s \neq 1$; and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)$, for $i=2, \ldots, r$ and for
all $s$.

Assume $n \geq 3$, in this case we have that $\ell_{i} \leq \frac{n}{2} \leq n-1$, for all $i=$ $2, \ldots, r$, since $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, k}\right) \geq 2$, for $i \geq 2$. Thus $\sum_{i=3}^{r} \ell_{i} \leq(n-1)(r-3)$. Now note that

$$
\ell_{1} \leq \frac{n-\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right)}{2}+1 \leq \frac{n-1}{2}+1
$$

The first inequality $\ell_{1} \leq \frac{n-\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right)}{2}+1$ follows for $\ell_{1}$ is the number of cycles in $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)$; in $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)$ we have the cycle $\sigma_{1,1}$ and the cycles $\sigma_{j, k}$, for $j=2, \ldots, r$, but the cycles $\sigma_{j, k}$ have order at least 2 , for $j=2, \ldots, r$, then we have at most $\frac{n-\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right)}{2}+1$ cycles in $\omega\left(q_{1}\right)$. The second inequality $\frac{n \text {-order }\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right)}{2}+1 \leq \frac{n-1}{2}+1$ follows because $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{1,1}\right) \geq 1$.

Then

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} \leq(n-1)(r-3)+\frac{n}{2}+\frac{n-1}{2}+1=(n-1)(r-3)+n+\frac{1}{2}
$$

for $\ell_{2} \leq \frac{n}{2}$ and $\ell_{1} \leq \frac{n-1}{2}+1$. Since $(n-1)(r-3)+n+\frac{1}{2} \leq(n-1)(r-1)+1$ we obtain

$$
(n-1)(r-1)+1-\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i} \geq 0
$$

Therefore $h(\tilde{M}) \geq \tilde{g} \geq h(M)$.
If $n=2$, then $\tilde{M}$ has exactly one exceptional fiber if and only if $M=$ $\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \beta_{2} / 2, \ldots, \beta_{r} / 2\right)$, where $\alpha_{1}>2$ y $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)=(1,2)$, for $i=$ $1 \ldots, r$. Thus $\tilde{M}=\left(Y y, \tilde{g} ; B_{1,1}, A_{1,1}, \beta_{2} / 1, \ldots, \beta_{r} / 1\right)$. It is easy to see in this case that $\sum \ell_{i}=r$. Then $2 \tilde{g}-h(M)=2(g-1)+1$. Because of the fact $g \neq 0$, we conclude $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.
3 . If $\sum k_{i} \geq 2$, then

$$
h(\tilde{M})-h(M)=2(n-1)(g-1)+(n-1) r-\left(\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}-\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i}\right)
$$

Note that

$$
\ell_{i} \leq \frac{n-\sum_{i=1}^{k_{i}} \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)}{2}+k_{i}
$$

because $\ell_{i}$ is the number of cycles of $\omega\left(q_{j}\right)$ and $\operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, j}\right) \geq 2$ for $j=$ $k+1, \ldots, r$; note also

$$
\frac{n-\sum_{i=1}^{k_{i}} \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s}\right)}{2}+k_{i} \leq \frac{n-1}{2}+k_{i}
$$

since $\sum_{i=1}^{k_{i}} \operatorname{order}\left(\sigma_{i, s} \geq 1\right.$.
Therefore $\frac{(n-1)(r-1)}{2}-\left(\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}-\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i}\right) \geq 0$.
Since $r \geq 2$, then $\frac{r}{2} \leq r-1$. Thus

$$
(n-1)(r-1)-\left(\sum_{i=1}^{r} \ell_{i}-\sum_{i=1}^{r} k_{i}\right) \geq 0 .
$$

Therefore $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.
We can summarize the previous Corollary in the following Theorem.
Theorem 4.2.1 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I$, and $g \neq 0$. Let $n \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ be a transitive representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =(1), \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\sigma_{i, 1} \cdots \sigma_{i, \ell_{i}}$ and $\rho_{j, 1} \cdots \rho_{j, s_{j}}$ are the disjoint cycle decompositions of $\omega\left(q_{i}\right)$ and $\omega\left(v_{j}\right)$, respectively, and $\left\{h, v_{j}, q_{i}\right\}$ is a standard system of generators of $\pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right)$.

Then $h(\tilde{M}) \geq h(M)$.
Proof.
The result follows from Corollaries (4.2.1), (4.2.2) and (4.2.3).

### 4.2.2 Heegaard genus when $\omega(h)=\varepsilon_{n}$

Recall $\varepsilon_{n}=(1,2, \ldots, n) \in S_{n}$. Given a Seifert manifold $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$, where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$, with orbit projection $p$ : $M \rightarrow F$, where $F$ has genus $g$, and given a representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n}, \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r} \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\tau_{j},
\end{aligned}
$$

$\tau_{j}$ is a power of the $n$-cycle $\varepsilon_{n}$, if $e\left(v_{j}\right)=+1$ or $\tau_{j}$ is a reflection $\rho_{j}$, if $e\left(v_{j}\right)=-1$. Then, if $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering determined by $\omega$, by

Theorem 3.3 .15 we have that $\tilde{M}=\left(X x, g ; B_{1} / A_{1}, \ldots, B_{r} / A_{r}\right)$ where

$$
B_{i}=\frac{\beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}}{\operatorname{gcd}\left\{n, \beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}\right\}}
$$

and

$$
A_{i}=\frac{n \alpha_{i}}{g c d\left\{n, \beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}\right\}}
$$

where $\operatorname{gcd}\left\{n, \beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}\right\}$ denotes the greatest common divisor of $n$ and $\beta_{i}+k_{i} \alpha_{i}$ Note that $\alpha_{i} \geq 2$ implies that $A_{i} \geq 2$.

Lemma 4.2.4 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}\right)$ be a Seifert manifold, where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$ where $\alpha_{1} \geq 1$. Suppose that $n \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ is a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n} \\
\omega\left(q_{1}\right) & =\varepsilon^{k_{1}}, \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\tau_{j}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\tau_{j}$ is a power of $\varepsilon_{n}$, if $v_{j}$ commutes with $h$; otherwise, if $v_{j}$ anticommutes with $h, \tau_{j}$ is a reflection $\rho_{j}$.
Suppose $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering determined by $\omega$.

- Assume $\beta_{1} \nmid n$ or $\beta_{1}= \pm 1$, then $h(\tilde{M})=h(M)$.
- Assume $\beta_{1} \neq 1$ and $\beta_{1} \mid n$, then $h(\tilde{M})=g$, if $F$ is orientable; otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=2 g$, if $F$ is orientable. Furthermore, $h(\tilde{M})<h(M)$.
Proof.
Observe that $\tilde{M}=\left(X x, g ; B_{1} / A_{1}\right)$, with $B_{1}=\frac{\beta_{1}}{g c d\left\{n, \beta_{1}\right\}}$ and $A=\frac{n \alpha_{1}}{g c d\left\{n, \beta_{1}\right\}}$. It is clear that $B_{1}=1$ if and only if $\beta_{1} \mid n$.
- If $\beta_{1} \nmid n$, then $\beta_{1} \neq 1, B_{1} \neq 1$ and

$$
h(M)=h(\tilde{M})= \begin{cases}2 g+1, & \text { if } F \text { is orientable, or } \\ g+1, & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

If $\beta_{1}= \pm 1$, then $B_{1}=1$. Thus $h(\tilde{M})=h(M)=g$. Therefore $h(\tilde{M})=$ $h(M)$.

- Suppose $\beta_{1} \neq 1$ and $\beta_{1} \mid n$. Thus $\tilde{M}=\left(X x, g ; \frac{1}{A_{1}}\right)$.
(a) If $F$ is non-orientable, then $h(M)=g+1$ (of course, when M is non-orientable we ask $\beta_{1}$ be even, in order, to compute $h(M)$; recall if $\beta_{1}$ is odd we can not compute $\left.h(M)\right)$. On the other hand, $h(\tilde{M})=g$. Therefore $h(\tilde{M})<h(M)$.
(b) If $F$ is orientable, then $h(M)=2 g+1$ and $h(\tilde{M})=2 g$. Therefore $h(\tilde{M})<h(M)$.

Lemma 4.2.5 Let $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ be a Seifert manifold, where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$ such that $\alpha_{i} \geq 2$ and $r \geq 2$. Consider a representation $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow S_{n}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n}, \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r} \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\tau_{j},
\end{aligned}
$$

such that $\tau_{j}$ is a power of $\varepsilon_{n}$, if $v_{j}$ commutes with $h$; otherwise, $\tau_{j}$ is a reflection $\rho_{j}$, if $v_{j}$ anticommutes with $h$.
Let $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ be the covering associated to $\omega$. Then $h(\tilde{M})=h(M)$.
Proof.
Let $F$ and $G$ be the orbit surfaces of $M$ and $\tilde{M}$, respectively. If $g$ is the genus of $F$, then $G$ also has genus $g$ since $F$ and $G$ are homeomorphic because of Theorem (3.3.15). Note that $\alpha_{i} \geq 2$ implies that $A_{i} \geq 2$, thus the number of exceptional fibers of $\tilde{M}$ is equal to $r$. Therefore $h(\tilde{M})=h(M)$.

Now we are able to prove the following theorem.
Theorem 4.2.2 Consider $M=\left(X x, g ; \beta_{1} / \alpha_{1}, \ldots, \beta_{r} / \alpha_{r}\right)$ a Seifert manifold, where $X x \in\{O o, O n, N o, N n I, N n I I, N n I I I\}$ and assume $\omega: \pi_{1}\left(M_{0}\right) \rightarrow$ $S_{n}$ is a representation defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\omega(h) & =\varepsilon_{n}, \\
\omega\left(q_{i}\right) & =\varepsilon_{n}^{k_{i}, \forall i=1, \ldots, r} \quad \text { and } \\
\omega\left(v_{j}\right) & =\tau_{j},
\end{aligned}
$$

such that $\tau_{j}$ is a power of $\varepsilon_{n}$ if $v_{j}$ commutes with $h$; otherwise, $\tau_{j}$ is a reflection $\rho_{j}$, if $v_{j}$ anticommutes with $h$.

Suppose $\varphi: \tilde{M} \rightarrow M$ is the covering determined by $\omega$. If $M=(X x, g ; \beta / \alpha)$, with $\alpha \geq 2$ (recall $\beta \neq 1$ is even if $M$ is non-orientable) and $\beta \mid n$, then $h(\tilde{M})<h(M)$. Otherwise, $h(\tilde{M})=h(M)$.

Proof.
The result follows from Lemma (4.2.4) and Lemma (4.2.5).

## Bibliography

[B-E] I. Berstein and A. Edmonds, On the construction of branched coverings of low-dimensional manifolds, Trans. Amer. Math. Soc. 247 (1979) 87-123.
[B-Z] M. Boileau and H. Zieschang, Heegaard genus of closed orientable Seifert 3-manifolds, Invent. Math. 76 (1984) 455-468.
[Fo] R. Fox, Covering spaces with singularities, in: Lefshetz Symposium, in: Princeton Math. Ser., Vol. 12, Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton, NJ, 1957, pp. 243-357.
[G-H] C. Gordon and W. Heil, Simply connected branched coverings of $S^{3}$, Proc. Amer. Math. Soc. 35 (1972) 287-288.
[Mo] E. Moise, Geometric Topology in dimensions 2 and 3, Springer-Verlag, Graduate Texts in Mathematics 47, 1977.
[N-R] W. Neumann and F. Raymond, Seifert manifolds plumbing $\mu$-invariant and orientation reversing maps, in: Lecture Notes in Math., Vol. 664, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1978, pp. 163-196.
[ Nu ] V. Núñez, On the Heegaard genus and tri-genus of non-orientable Seifert 3-manifolds, Topology Appl. 98 (1999) 241-267.
[Nu1] V. Núñez, Personal communication.
[N-RL] V. Núñez and E. Ramírez-Losada, The trefoil knot is as universal as it can be, Topology Appl. 130 (2003) 1-17.
[Se] H. Seifert, Topology of 3-dimensional fibered spaces, in: H. Seifert, W. Threlfall (Eds.), A Textbook of Topology, Academic Press, New York, 1980.

